# University of New Hampshire University of New Hampshire Scholars' Repository

**Doctoral Dissertations** 

Student Scholarship

Spring 1971

# THE EFFECT OF COPPER ON PSEUDOMONAS CUPRODURANS, SP NOV

LAURENCE RAY MCCARTHY

Follow this and additional works at: https://scholars.unh.edu/dissertation

Recommended Citation MCCARTHY, LAURENCE RAY, "THE EFFECT OF COPPER ON PSEUDOMONAS CUPRODURANS, SP NOV" (1971). Doctoral Dissertations. 954. https://scholars.unh.edu/dissertation/954

This Dissertation is brought to you for free and open access by the Student Scholarship at University of New Hampshire Scholars' Repository. It has been accepted for inclusion in Doctoral Dissertations by an authorized administrator of University of New Hampshire Scholars' Repository. For more information, please contact nicole.hentz@unh.edu.

71-25,416

McCARTHY, Laurence Ray, 1944-THE EFFECT OF COPPER ON <u>PSEUDOMONAS</u> <u>CUPRODURANS</u>, SP. NOV.

University of New Hampshire, Ph.D., 1971 Microbiology

University Microfilms, A XEROX Company , Ann Arbor, Michigan

THIS DISSERTATION HAS BEEN MICROFILMED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED

# THE EFFECT OF COPPER ON PSEUDOMONAS CUPRODURANS, SP. NOV.

-----

gan gan en e

by IAURENCE R. McCARTHY

B.A., Saint Anseim's College, 1966

#### A THESIS

Submitted to the University of New Hampshire

In Partial Fulfillment of

The Requirements for the Degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

Graduate School

Department of Microbiology

May, 1971

This thesis has been examined and approved.

Thesis director, Galen E. Jones, Prof. of Microbiology

William R. Chesbro, Prof. of Microbiology

Fred T. Hickson, Asst. Prof. of Microbiology

Edward J. Herbst, Prof. and Chairman, Biochemistry

Miyoshi Ikawa, Prof. of Biochemistry

711app 17, 1971 Date

To my wife Patricia whose understanding and encouragement is invaluable.

#### ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

an an ann an tha a' maraig ann an an tha ann an tha an than an than an an than an an tha an tha an an an an an

himine and the state

Work in this dissertation was supported by a United States Public Health Traineeship 5T Ol-GM00935-06.

Thanks are extended to Dr. Galen Jones for his guidance and encouragement, and to Dr. William Chesbro, Dr. Fred Hickson, Dr. Myoshi Ikawa, and Dr. Edward Herbst for their aid through the duration of this work.

Thanks are also extended to Dr. George Hageage for providing the electron micrographs and to Dr. Wayne Matson for his performance of the anodic stripping voltammetry measurements.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

and the second second

. •

тору 1

.

	LIST OF	TABLES
	LIST OF	FIGURES
	ABSTRAC	Txix
I.	INTRODU	CTION
II.	LITERAT	URE REVIEW
	A.	Copper In the Sea 2
	В.	Nutritional Benefit of Copper 4
		1. Copper in Enzyme Systems 4
		2. Fungi
		3. Bacteria
		4. Host-Parasite Relationships
	c.	Copper Toxicity
		1. Biochemical Basis 9
		2. Effect of Copper on Fungi 10
		3. Effect of Copper on Algae
		4. Effect of Copper on Bacteria
	D.	Copper Tolerance
		1. Acidity 17
		2. Hydrogen Sulfide Evolution
		3. Genetic Alteration
		4. Possession of a Capsule 20
III.	MATERIA	LS AND METHODS
	A.	Organisms

.

•

Β.	Media
C.	Inoculum
D.	Cell Density Measurements
E.	Glassware
F.	Aeration and Incubation of Cultures
G.	Maintenance and Preservation of Cultures
H.	Enumeration
I.	Taxonomical Identification of the Isolate
	1. Cultural Characteristics
	2. Stains
	3. Differential Media
J.	Polarographic Measurements
K.	Anodic Stripping Voltammetry Determinations 28
L.	Sampling Procedures Employed in Experimentation Involving Cu
	1. 1.2 ml Samples
	2. 0.9 ml Samples
	3. Cell Extracts and Media
	4. Quantitation of $Cu$
M.	Electron Microscopy of Cells Grown in Copper-Supple- mented Basal Medium
N.	Determination of DNA : RNA : Protein Ratios 32
0.	The Effect of Copper on Respiration
P.	Triphenyl Tetrazolium Chloride (TTC) Overlay Technique for Determining Respiratory Sufficiency or Deficiency 34

ويعقب والانتقار فليتحد والمحادية المحادين والمحاد

le de la competencia de la competencia

	6.	Qualitative and Quantitative Analysis of
	ч <b>.</b>	Cytochromes
		1. Difference Spectra
		2. Carbon Monoxide Spectra
	R.	Thunberg Studies
	s.	Quantitation of Copper Uptake by Anodic Stripping Voltammetry
IV.	RESULT	s
	Α.	Species Identification of <u>Pseudomonas</u> $X \dots 39$
		1. Morphology
		2. Cultural Characteristics
		3. Differential Media 40
		4. Temperature Requirement
		5. Speciation
	В.	Salinity Requirement
	c.	Major Ion Requirements of P. cuprodurans 46
		1. Sodium Requirement
		2. Magnesium Requirement
		3. Calcium Requirement
		4. Other Ion Requirements
		5. Defined Inorganic Constituents
	D.	Copper Tolerance of P. cuprodurans 48
		1. Broth Studies 49
		2. Copper Tolerance Studies With Agar Plates 50
		3. Copper Tolerance Studies on Non-Marine Bacteria. 50
		vii

.

general and the state of the st

vii

E.	The	Effect of Organic Matter on Copper Tolerance	51
F.	Copj Phe	per Tolerance: An Adaptation or Selection nomenon?	53
	1.	Inoculum Grown in Basal Medium	54
	2.	Inoculum Grown in Basal Medium With 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Copper	54
	3.	Stability of Copper Adaptation	54
G.	Mea	surement of Copper Chelation in Basal Medium Broth.	55
	1.	Polarographic Measurement	55
	2.	Anodic Stripping Voltammetry	56
		a. Autoclaved Solutions	56
		b. Filter-Sterilized Solutions	57
H.	Effe Tole	ect of Temperature on the Growth and Copper erance of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>	58
I.	Effe	ect of Various Washing Solutions on P. cuprodurans.	60
	1. (	Comparison of Washing Solutions	60
	2.	Magnesium Chloride as a Washing Solution	63
	3.	Respirometry Studies Performed With the 4 g/liter Magnesium Washing Solution	64
J.	Dete	ermination of DNA : RNA : Protein Ratios	65
K.	Rela	ationship of Cell Numbers to Protein and Dry Weight.	66
L.	Elec	etron Microscopy of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>	66
Μ.	The	Effect of Copper on Oxygen Uptake by P. cuprodurans	67
	1.	P. cuprodurans Cultivated in the Basal Medium	67
	2.	P. <u>cuprodurans</u> Cultivated in Basal Medium Supplemented with 1 x 10 M Copper	68

I

.

	3.	<u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in Basal Medium Supplemented with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Copper
	4.	<u>P. cuprodurans</u> Cultivated in Basal Medium Supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Copper
	5.	<u>P. cuprodurans</u> Cultivated in Basal Medium Supplemented With 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Copper
	6.	Respiratory Alteration of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> : A Die-Off Phenomenon or a Respiratory Inhibition Phenomenon?
	7.	Conclusions
N.	Res	piratory Deficiency Induced by Copper
	1.	Possible TTC-Copper Interactions
	2.	Reversibility of Respiratory Deficiencies Induced by Copper
	3.	Induction of Respiratory Deficiencies by Other Divalent Cations
0.	Thur	nberg Studies
Ρ.	Qua] Cyto	Litative and Quantitative Measurement of the ochrome Components of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>
	1.	Qualitative Observations
	2.	Quantitative Measurement of Cytochromes $\underline{b}_1$ and $\underline{c}$ . 79
Q.	Indu Othe	action of Respiratory Deficiencies by Copper in er Bacteria
R.	Copp P. c	per Uptake During Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> Cells of <u>cuprodurans</u>
s.	Upta <u>cup</u> r	uke of Copper by Stationary Phase Cells of <u>P.</u> rodurans
	1.	Uptake of Copper by <u>P.</u> <u>cuprodurans</u> : An Active Transport System?
	2.	Endogenous Uptake and the Effect of Chloramphenicol on Diphasic Active Transport

Messellus services e se v

	T.	Phy	sical Localization of Copper in P. cuprodurans 84
	ΰ.	Loc	alization of Copper by Biochemical Extraction 86
	v.	Qua Vol	ntitation of Copper Uptake by Anodic Stripping tammetry
v.	DISCUS	SION	
	Α.	Bio	logical Effects of Copper
		1.	DNA : RNA : Protein Ratios
		2.	Electron Transport and Respiratory Alteration 89
			a. Oxygen Utilization
			b. Triphenyl Tetrazolium Chloride Overlays 90
			c. Thunberg Studies
			d. Cytochrome Studies
			e. Site of Electron Acceptance by Triphenyl Tetrazolium Chloride
			f. Copper Stress and the Electron Transport System of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>
		3.	Morphological Alteration by Copper
		4.	The Effect of Temperature on Growth and Copper Tolerance by <u>P. cuprodurans</u>
	в.	Upta	ake of Copper by <u>P. cuprodurans</u>
		1.	Isotope Measurements
			a. Transport of Copper During Growth of <u>P.</u> <u>cuprodurans</u>
			b. Uptake of Copper by Stationary-Phase Cells 99
			c. Physical Localization of Copper 99
			d. Chemical Localization of Copper 100
		2.	Anodic Stripping Voltammetry Measurements 101

and the second second

ľ

.

x

		3.	Com Vol	pari: tanmo	son et <b>r</b> y	of Me	Iso asu	top rem	e an ent	d /	Anc.	di •	.c	st	ri •	PP	in •	g •	•	•	•	•	•	•	101
	C.	Cop	per	Tole	ranc	е.	•	••	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	103
	D.	Spe	ciat	ion (	of <u>P</u>	<u>•</u> <u>c</u>	upr	odu	rans	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	٠	107
VI.	BIBLIC	OGRAF	PHY.		• •	•	• •	• •	•	••	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	109

.

and an and the

# LIST OF TABLES

•

والمناجر والمحاطين فالعراقي فالعاقر

ľ

1.	List of chemicals, bacteriological media, and reagents employed. The table is divided into four major categories: inorganic com- pounds, organic compounds, bacteriological media, and prepared reagents. The following abbreviations are employed: A.R. = analyzed reagent, Cert. = certified, Rgt. = reagent grade 126
2.	Contents of flasks for oxygen utilization. (Reference for Fig 13, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21)
3.	Contents of Thunberg tubes for studies in electron transport. (Reference for Fig 22, 23, 24)
4.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mm 20 C in basal medium prepared with varied salinity
5.	List of components (g/liter) in synthetic seawater (Lyman and Fleming, 1940) and 75% synthetic seawater
6 <b>.</b>	List of ionic deletions in 75% synthetic sewater prepared for the study of the major ion requirements of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> $\dots$ 137
7.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as 0.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 20 C in basal medium prepared with solutions containing deletions in the components of 75% synthetic seawater
8.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as 0.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 20 C in basal medium containing varied concentrations of $CuSO_{\mu}$ 140
9.	pH changes during growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_{4}$
10.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C on agar plates of the basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$
11.	Growth of <u>B. subtilis</u> after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of $CuSO_{4}$ 145
12.	Growth of <u>S. aureus</u> after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of $Cuso_4 \dots 146$
13.	Growth of <u>E. coli</u> <u>B</u> after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of $Cuso_4 \dots 147$

14.	Growth of <u>P. aeruginosa</u> after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of $Cuso_4 \ldots 148$
15.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as 0.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 20 C in varied levels of the basal medium supplemented with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ and $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub>
16.	Distribution of labile and non-labile copper present in autoclaved 75% synthetic seawater and basal medium broth unsupplemented and supplemented with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
17.	Distribution of labile and non-labile copper present in filter- sterilized 75% synthetic seawater and basal medium broth un- supplemented and supplemented with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
18.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 20 C in basal medium containing varied concentrations of $CuSO_{4}$ 153
19.	Growth of P. cuprodurans as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 24 C in basal medium containing varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$ 155
20.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 26 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$ · · · · · · · 157
21.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 28 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$ 159
22.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 30 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$
23.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 33 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$
24.	Observations of cell morphology and pellet consistency of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells washed with varied solutions
25.	Observations of cell morphology and pellet consistency of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells washed with varied magnesium solutions 166
26.	Ratios of DNA : RNA : Protein determined for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated at 20 C in basal medium containing varied con- centrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
27.	Plate counts (x $10^8$ ) of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> on basal medium agar plates performed at 0 and 180 min of respiration studies 168

١

.

•

28.	Oxygen uptake after 180 min in basal medium broth by <u>P.</u> <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium broth supplemented with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$	172
29.	Reduction time of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride at 20 C by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated on basal medium agar plates supplemented with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$	173
30.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of NiCl <sub>2</sub>	174
31.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of CoCl <sub>2</sub>	175
32.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of $2nCl_2$	176
33.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of CdCl <sub>2</sub>	177
34.	Reduction of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride at 20 C by <u>P</u> . <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium agar plates supple- mented with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$ , NiCl <sub>2</sub> , ZnCl <sub>2</sub> , CoCl <sub>2</sub> , and CdCl <sub>2</sub>	178
<sup>-</sup> 35•	Quantitation of relative absorbance of cytochromes $\underline{b}_1$ and $\underline{c}$ alpha peaks from difference spectra performed on whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of copper.	179
36.	Reduction time of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride (TTC) at 37 C by <u>S. aureus</u> , <u>B. subtilis</u> and <u>E. coli B</u> cultivated on basal medium agar plates supplemented with the maximum concentration of copper tolerated by each organism.	180
37.	Comparative uptake of ${}^{64}$ Cu by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> during growth at 20 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>	181
38.	Contents of flasks used for active transport studies (Results section 18a). Reference for Fig 32	183
39.	Contents of flasks used for endogenous copper uptake of $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu and the effect of chloramphenicol on active <sub>4</sub> transport by <u>P</u> . <u>cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub>	184

New and the second s

• .

.

40.	Physical localization of $64$ Cu in <u>P. suprodurans</u> cultivated at 20 C in basal medium with 1 x 10 M CuSO <sub>4</sub>	185
41.	64 Localization of Cu by biochemical extraction in <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u> cultivated at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub> . Results expressed as percent	- 04
42.	Uptake of copper by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of copper as measured	190
	by anodic stripping voltammetry	187

المحمد المحمد

•

where the gravity production  $\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{O}}$  , where  $\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{O}}$  , we can be a subscription of

·

.

# LIST OF FIGURES

March Sale

= (1+1) (1

.

145.20

1.	Shadow cast preparation of P. <u>cuprodurans</u> demonstrating flagella (Magnification 25,000 X)
2.	Aberrant morphology of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in the absence of magnesium (Magnification 3,000 X)
3.	Aberrant morphology of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in the absence of calcium (Magnification 3,000 X)
4.	Log of copper tolerance of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> vs. log of total organic nutrients (mg)
5.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium broth un- supplemented and supplemented with 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M CuSO <sub>4</sub> as deter- mined by plate counts. Inoculum: standard inoculum in basal medium
6.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium unsupple- mented and supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> as determined by plate counts. Inoculum: the standard inoculum was pre- pared in basal medium broth supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> 199
7.	Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium unsupple- mented and supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> as determined by plate counts. Inoculum: cells previously grown in the presence of $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> were used to inoculate a basal medium flask from which the standard inoculum was obtained 201
8.	Comparative growth rates of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium with varied concentrations of copper and varied temperature $\dots \dots \dots 203$
9.	Ultraviolet absorption spectrum of 0.0392 M magnesium chloride washing solution
10.	Ultraviolet absorption spectrum of second 0.0392 M magnesium chloride washing supernatant
11.	Comparative peak heights of the 203 and 250 mu peaks obtained in the ultraviolet absorption spectra of various washing supernatants vs. 0.82 M glycerol
12.	Comparative peak heights of the 203 and 250 mu peaks obtained in the ultraviolet absorption spectra of magnesium washing solutions vs 0.82 M glycerol

•

13.	Comparative respiration of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells grown in the basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M copper and washed with either 75% synthetic seawater or a magnesium chloride solution (4 g/liter)
14.	Interrelationships of cell numbers, Lowry protein, dry weight of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells grown in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
15.	Ultrastructure of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated at 20 C in the basal medium (Magnification 57,150 X)
16.	Ultrastructure of P. cuprodurans cultivated at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with 1 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu (Magnification 57,150 X) 219
17.	Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium broth and studies in basal medium broth with varied concentrations of $CuSO_{\mu}$
18.	Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
19.	Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
20.	Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
21.	Oxygen uptake at 20 C of P. cuprodurans cultivated in basal medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>1</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>1</sub>
22.	Reduction of methylene blue at 20 C by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$ 231
23.	Reduction of dichloroindophenol at 20 C by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
24.	Reduction of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride at 20 C by <u>P.</u> <u>cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO <sub>4</sub>
25.	Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium

A second state of the second second

26.	Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub>
27.	Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of $\frac{P_{\bullet}}{P_{\bullet}}$ 241 cuprodurans cultivated in basal medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M CuSO <sub>4</sub> 241
28.	Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of $\frac{P}{4}$ 243 <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M CuSO <sub>4</sub> 243
29.	Carbon monoxide spectra (600-520 mµ) of whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of $CuSO_4$
30.	Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and <sup>64</sup> Cu uptake by <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u> at 20 C in basal medium
31.	Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and <sup>64</sup> Cu uptake by <u>P</u> . <u>cuprodurans</u> at 20 <sup>o</sup> C in basal medium supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub>
32.	Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and $^{64}$ Cu uptake by P. <u>cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with 5 x $10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub>
33.	Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and $\begin{array}{c} 64\\ \text{Cu uptake by }\underline{P}_{}\\ \underline{\text{cuprodurans}} \text{ at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with}\\ 1 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M Cuso}_{4}  \dots  \dots  \dots  \dots  \dots  \dots  \dots  \dots  \dots  $
34.	Effect of 2,4-dintrophenol and sodium cyanide on copper transport by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supple- mented with $1 \ge 10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub>
35.	Endogenous copper uptake and the effect of chloramphenicol on active transport of copper by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub>
36.	Log of cation uptake vs log of extracellular cation con- centration for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> , <u>A. marinus</u> , and <u>P. vulgaris</u> 259
37.	Log of labile and non-labile copper vs log of total copper supplement determined by anodic stripping voltammetry for filter-sterilized basal medium supplemented with copper
38.	Log of labile and non-labile copper vs log of total copper supplement determined by anodic stripping voltanmetry for autoclaved basal medium supplemented with copper

A CARDON CONTRACTOR OF A CARDON CONTRACTOR OF

xviii

.

## ABSTRACT

## THE EFFECT OF COPPER ON Pseudomonas cuprodurans, sp. nov.

by

#### Laurence R. McCarthy

A study of a copper-tolerant marine bacterium, <u>Pseudomonas cupro-</u> <u>durans</u>, sp. nov., was undertaken to determine its copper tolerance, factors affecting copper tolerance, and the physiological effect of copper stress on the bacterium.

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> grew optimally at 60-100% salinity. This salinity requirement reflected a need for sodium, magnesium, and calcium, but not for strontium, or potassium. Deletions of calcium or magnesium from the medium caused the formation of swollen cells and filaments.

The maximum copper concentration tolerated by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium consisting of yeast extract, 1 g; peptone, 1 g; synthetic seawater, 750 ml; distilled water 250 ml (pH 7.0) was 2.25-2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M. The copper tolerance of some non-marine bacteria in basal medium prepared with distilled water were: <u>Escherichia coli B</u>, 1 x  $10^{-4}$  M; <u>Bacillus</u> <u>subtilus</u>, 5 x  $10^{-5}$  M; <u>Staphylococcus aureus</u>, 1 x  $10^{-4}$  M; and <u>P.</u> aeruginosa, 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M.

The concentration of copper tolerated by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> decreased as the amount of organic matter in the medium was reduced. In copper supplemented basal medium, copper was present in both a labile (free) or non-labile (bound) form as determined by anodic stripping voltammetry. Labile copper concentration increased more rapidly than did non-labile

xix

copper as the copper in the basal medium was increased to  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M. Filter-sterilized basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper contained more labile copper than did autoclaved medium with the same copper concentrations. This indicated the exposure of more copper binding sites due to autoclaving.

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium broth supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper had a 7-hr lag phase compared to a 1.5-hr lag phase in basal medium. Previous growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper reduced the lag phase of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper to 3-4 hr. Return of copper-stressed cells to basal medium and subsequent transfer to basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper produced, again, a 7-hr lag phase. During lag phase, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> populations remained stable under copper stress. Thus, adaptation rather than mutation played a significant role in the copper tolerance of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>.

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium attained optimum growth at 33 C. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in copper supplemented basal medium exhibited optimal growth at 26 C. Growth temperatures above 26 C caused copper-supplemented medium to become toxic to <u>P. cuprodurans</u>.

Increased copper supplementation to the basal medium caused no significant alteration of DNA, RNA, and protein synthesis in <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u>. The relationship of protein, dry weight and cell numbers was constant in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper.

хх

No significant morphological or ultrastructural alteration of P. cuprodurans occurred with growth in copper-supplemented basal medium.

The respiration of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in basal medium decreased progressively in basal medium supplemented with the increased concentrations of copper. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in copper-supplemented basal medium caused decreased respiration when studied in basal medium. Respiration was decreased only by copper concentrations exceeding that in which the organism was grown.

Triphenyl tetrazolium chloride overlays of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> colonies exhibited delayed reduction of triphenyl tetrazolium to triphenyl formazan as copper concentrations increased. Copper concentrations of  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M caused respiratory deficient cells which upon transfer to basal medium reverted to respiratory sufficiency. Similar respiratory deficiencies were not obtained by growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> under maximum stress of nickel, zinc, cobalt and cadmium. Maximum copper stress did not cause respiratory deficiencies in <u>E. coli B, S. aureus</u>, or <u>B. subtilis</u>.

Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in copper-supplemented medium delayed reduction of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride, methylene blue, and dichloroindophenol in Thunberg tubes. This respiratory inhibition indicated that alteration in the electron transport system at the flavoprotein-quinone site occurred with growth of P. cuprodurans under copper stress.

Difference spectra performed on whole cell extracts of <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u> cultivated in basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper revealed three cytochrome com-

xxi

ponents:  $\underline{b}_1$ ,  $\underline{c}$ , and  $\underline{o}$ . Growth in increased copper stress decreased the relative quantity of cytochrome  $\underline{c}$  and altered the relative quantity of cytochrome  $\underline{b}_1$ .

Uptake of <sup>64</sup>Cu occurred during logarithmic and stationary phases of growth. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells in basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with copper contained progressively decreasing amounts of copper as late logarithmic phase was approached. Copper uptake in late logarithmic and stationary phases reached a constant level of copper.

Uptake of  $^{64}$ Cu by stationary phase cells in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper exhibited a rapid ionic binding of copper followed by an active diphasic uptake of the cation. The presence of basal medium was essential for the diphasic uptake. Chloramphenicol (100 ug/ml) eliminated the diphasic process indicating the requirement of protein synthesis for diphasic  $^{64}$ Cu uptake.

Cells grown in copper supplemented basal medium had 95% of the total assimilated copper interior to the cell envelope. Biochemical extractions of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells grown in basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper showed decreased amounts of copper associated with intermediary metabolytes and other small molecular weight compounds as copper concentrations were increased. Lipid extracts contained 8-10% of the total assimilated copper in all treatments. Seventy-five to eighty-five percent of the total copper was localized in the nucleic acid and protein fractions of all cells.

Copper tolerance by P. cuprodurans is dependent on the medium in

xxii

which the bacterium is grown and the ability of the bacterium to adapt to copper stress. The bacterium accumulates copper, concentrating 95% in its cytoplasm, predominately localized in the nucleic acid and protein fraction. Gross synthesis of DNA, RNA, and protein is unaffected by copper stress. Alteration of the electron transport system occurs with copper stress at the flavoprotein-quinone and cytochrome sites with decreased respiration occurring.

FRAME LOOKS - PRAIMAGE TO AN ADDRESS

#### I. Introduction

Table 1 and the next the second second on a

Copper in low concentrations, serves as an essential growth factor for several life forms. In high concentrations, however, copper demonstrates extreme toxicity to biological systems. The toxic effect of elevated concentrations of the divalent cation resides in its ability to form stable complexes with ligand groups of biologically essential biochemical constituents of life, such as the sulfhydryl groups of enzymes, rendering them biologically inactive. Because of this reactivity, copper has been employed as an algicidal, fungicidal, and bactericidal agent. Studies of the effects of copper stress on the physiology of microorganisms have revealed alterations in energy metabolism, morphology, and respiration.

Roche (1966) isolated a marine bacterium, <u>Pseudomonas X</u>, which tolerated elevated concentrations of copper sulfate (2.25-2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M). <u>P. X</u>. was capable of concentrating copper from the growth medium on, or interior to the cell membrane.

Studies were undertaken in this dissertation to identify <u>P</u>. <u>X</u>. as a species, determine factors influencing copper tolerance, characterize the copper resistant capability, and to determine some of the biological effects of copper stress.

#### **II. LITERATURE REVIEW**

## A. Copper In the Sea.

The major ionic constituents of seawater are weak in chemical and biological reactivity, and are termed conservative elements (Goldberg, 1965). Minor constituents of seawater, or non-conservative elements, possess high chemical and biological reactivity. Copper is a non-conservative element.

In the sea, copper possesses a neutral or positive charge (Goldberg, 1957). Because the sea is strongly oxidative, cuprous copper entering the sea from run-off is transformed rapidly to cupric copper (Harvey, 1963). The major inorganic species of copper in seawater is cupric sulfate (Goldberg, 1965).

The "Irving-Williams" series lists divalent metals in order of complex stability (Goldberg, 1965). Copper which is present above 1 ug/liter in the sea is the most reactive divalent metal ion of cations above this concentration. The concentration of copper in seawater varies, but 3 ug/liter is the best estimated value (Goldberg, 1965). Depth, location (proximity to land), and season of the year are factors affecting the variability of copper concentration, creating a range of less than 1 and up to 30 ug/liter (Galstoff, 1943; Chow and Thompson, 1952; Bougis, 1962; Atkins, 1953; Alexander and Corcoran, 1967; Meng-Cherego and Piccotti, 1959).

The relative reactivity of ions in seawater is expressed as residence time: the average time an element resides in the sea before being removed by precipitation of some other process. Copper has a residence

2

يندي مورويية بعد الإيلام المادية (Charles Charles). الا time of  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  years (Goldberg, 1965) which is a short to moderate period in relation to other constituents of seawater. Krauskopf (1956) found copper undersaturated when compared to determined saturation levels for the ion in seawater. Low copper concentrations (undersaturation) in seawater may be expected from the high reactivity of the ion (relative low residence time).

Copper in the sea is associated with organic matter (Sillen, 1961). Slowey and Hood (1966) found that copper in seawater is non-dialyzable, indicating interaction with organic molecules. As much as 50% of the total copper present in seawater samples could be extracted into chloroform (Slowey, Jeffrey and Hood, 1967). Corcoran and Alexander (1964) found that persulfuric acid treatment of seawater yielded higher measurement of copper due to release of copper from organic complexes than duplicate untreated samples. Williams (1969) found that 5-28% of copper in the sea to be in an organic associated form, and suggested that the association of copper with organic matter was not necessarily in the form of a chelate, but in a complexed form.

Copper may be removed from seawater by attachment to heavy organic aggregates (Krauskopf, 1956) or by chemical precipitation such as by hydrogen sulfide (Suckow and Schwartz, 1963). Due to its high biological reactivity, copper is concentrated by many marine organisms. Some determined values of copper concentration are: 1400 times in marine sponges (Bowen and Sutton, 1951); 100-600 times in seaweeds (Black and Mitchell,

1952); 400-90,000 times in plankton (Nicholls, Curl and Bowen, 1960); 100-200 times in pelagic fish (Goldberg, 1962). Copper was concentrated by marine scallops, oysters, and mussels (Brooks and Rumsby, 1965). Concentration of copper by pelagic fish and shellfish resulted from intake of plankton and copper-associated aggregates during the feeding process (Goldberg, 1962; Brooks and Rumsby, 1965). Some concentration of copper by marine organisms is nutritionally essential because of copper's role in enzymes (hemocyanin, respiratory pigment of crustaceans and mollusks; plastocyanin, a copper enzyme involved in photosynthesis in chloroplasts).

Thus, the concentration of copper in the sea is determined by the interaction of several factors: precipitation, levels of organic matter, biological demand, chemical reactivity, season of the year and others.

B. Nutritional Benefit of Copper.

1. Copper In Enzyme Systems.

Chille (Establ

Copper is one of several metal ions demonstrated as an essential nutrient for life forms. The nutritional benefit of copper is in the form of a cofactor in several enzyme systems (Porter, 1946; Dixon and Webb, 1964; Mahler, 1960). Mahler (1960) states that a metal may function in one of two enzymes types: metalloenzymes, and metal-activated enzymes. The following table abstracted from Mahler (1960) reveals some of the major differences in metal interactions in the two systems.

Parameter	Metalloenzyme	Metal-activated Enzyme
Attachment to protein	Firm, essentially irreversible	Loose, readily reversible
Dissociation constant	Virtually zero	Measurable
Ratio of metal to protein	Constant	Variable
Effect of metal content on enzyme activity	Direct proportionality	Modified Michaelis- Menten kinetics
Activity of enzyme in absence of metal	Nil	Frequently show some low activity
Specificity of metal	Very high	Similar ions substitute

Of known copper-enzymes, tyrosinase may be classified as a metalactivated enzyme as it shows some activity in the presence of iron and nickel (Williams, 1953). A second example of a metal-activated enzyme is malate dehydrogenase (decarboxylating) which is activated by manganese, cobalt, zinc, nickel, or copper (Dixon and Webb, 1964). The majority of copper-enzymes are metalloenzymes, with hemocyanin being a prime example (Williams, 1953).

Two different metal ions activate the same enzyme in two separate activities. An example is carboxypeptidase B (Dixon and Webb, 1964). In the presence of cobalt the enzyme functions as a peptidase, whereas in the presence of cadmium the enzyme functions as an esterase. Thus, metal ions play a role in regulation in such relationships.

Metal ions in metalloenzymes and metal-activated enzymes may function in several ways: 1. The metal may be the active site of the enzyme; 2. The metal ion may form a part of the enzyme's active site; 3. The metal ion may attach at a non-active site causing alteration of the proteins structure which is necessary for function; 4. The metal ion may aid in the alignment of the substrate with the enzyme; 5. The metal ion may interact with the substrate altering the substrate conformationally in a manner necessary for enzyme action (Mahler, 1960).

Another class of metal associated enzymes have a flavin-metal complex as their prosthetic group. Copper functions in this manner in the cases of bacterial nitrate reductase (Dixon and Webb, 1964), butyryl coenzyme <u>a</u> dehydrogenase (Mahler, 1954), <u>Pseudomonas stutzeri</u> nitrite and nitric oxide reductases (Mahler, 1960), and <u>Neurospora crassa</u> hyponitrite reductase (Mahler, 1960).

To date, more than twenty copper proteins have been isolated and characterized. Of these proteins, the majority are enzymes associated with oxidations (oxidases). Such enzymes play an integral role in biological oxidations, and appear in a broad spectrum of organisms (Frieden, Osaki, and Kobayashi, 1965). Examples of such copper-enzymes are ascorbic acid oxidase, ceruloplasmin, laccase, uricase, diamine oxidase, monoamine oxidase, cytochrome oxidase (eucaryotic), hemocyanin, and tyrosinase. Other copper enzymes are: Beta-mercaptopyruvate transulfurase, and plastocyanin.

Among the copper-proteins characterized, some have been postulated to act as storage sites for the essential copper metal. Examples are: cerebrocuprein, erythrocuprein, hemocuprein, hematocuprein, milk copper protein, and neonatal hepatic mitochondrocuprein (Frieden, Osaki, and

Kobayashi, 1965; Porter, 1966).

Copper enzymes contain 1 (i.e. tyrosinase and hemocyanin), 4 (i.e. laccase) and 8 (i.e. ceruloplasmin and ascorbic acid oxidase) copper atoms per enzyme molecule. In copper-enzymes containing 4 or 8 copper atoms, electron spin resonance studies have revealed that 1/2 to 3/4 of the copper atoms are in the cuprous state, with the residual atoms in the cupric state (Malmstrom, 1965). Cuprous/cupric ions in these enzymes function by a mechanism not presently understood. With the exception of tyrosinase, the copper enzymes characterized are classified as metalloenzymes, with copper proposed as the active site in a few.

2. Fungi.

Starkey (1955) has suggested that copper is required as a micronutrient by all microorganisms. Perlman (1949), Bortels (1927) and Foster (1939) have discussed the requirements for copper in fungi. In various species of fungi, copper is required for growth, spore formation, and catalase production. Because of the specific metal requirements of fungi, Nicholas (1952) suggested the use of <u>Aspergillus niger</u> for a microbiological assay of trace elements such as copper.

In eucaryotic, electron transfer the cytochrome oxidase component contains copper and is dependent on copper for its synthesis (Underwood, 1959). Copper residing between the two cytochrome <u>a</u> components probably functions as a transfer intermediate (Warton and Cusanovich, 1969; Beinert, 1966). There is no clear evidence for copper appearing in the cytochrome oxidase system of bacteria (Lucille Smith, personal communication).

## 3. Bacteria.

To date, only two copper-proteins (metalloenzymes) have been isolated from bacteria. <u>P. aeruginosa</u> contains the blue protein which is associated with the cytochrome oxidase system of the bacterium (Yamanaka, 1966; Tang and Coleman, 1968). In <u>Bordetella pertussis</u> a copper-enzyme, azurin, has been isolated (Frieden, Osaki, and Kobayashi, 1965). Azurin functions to oxidize intracellular reducing agents (i.e. cysteine). The reduced enzyme is re-oxidized by oxygen (Frieden, Osaki, and Kobayashi, 1965).

Copper-associated enzymes (copper-flavin prosthetic group) have been isolated from bacteria. No copper metal-activated enzymes have been isolated from bacteria, although such enzymes are thought to exist (Dixon and Webb, 1964).

Because of bacterial requirements for the transitional metals (i.e. copper), Weinberg (1957) suggested that antimicrobial activity of certain antibiotics (i.e. tetracyclines and streptomycin) may be partially explained by their ability to chelate essential metals, depriving the cell of their nutritional benefit.

# 4. Host-Parasite Relationships.

Copper plays an important role in host-parasite relationships. The presence of copper aids plants in resisting microbial infections (Weinberg, 1966). With most acute infections in man, there is a rise in serum copper levels (Cartwright, 1950; Raskovalov, 1963). This hypercupremia may suppress antibody formation in man. Drugs such as salicylates

may be therapeutic because of their ability to remove copper from the serum, returning it to tissue cells (from which the ion originated), allowing the immune response to function normally (Weinberg, 1966).

C. Copper Toxicity.

1. Biochemical Basis.

Because of its high biological reactivity, copper is quite toxic in high concentrations. Copper is one of the most toxic metal ions, with toxicity exhibited at levels below 1 mg/liter (Bowen, 1966).

The toxic action of copper results from its ability to form complexes with essential biochemical components of the living cell. Gurd and Wilcox (1956) have reviewed cationic interactions with proteins, peptides, and amino acids. Divalent heavy metal ions, according to Gurd and Wilcox, bind to amines and simple amino acids in the following decreasing order of affinity: Hg, Cu, Ni, Pb, Zn, Co, Cd, Mn, Mg, Ca, and Ba. Binding of divalent metal cations to carboxyl groups occurs in the following decreasing order of affinity: Cu, Ni, Zn, Co, Mn, Mg, Ca, and Ba (Gurd and Wilcox, 1956).

Other ligands appearing in the living cell are: phosphate sulfhydryl, and imidazole (Passow, Rothstein, and Clarkson, 1961). Copper reacts with all these ligands. Copper is one of the most reactive metal ions with sulfhydryl groups as present in cysteine-containing proteins and peptides (Passow, Rothstein, and Clarkson, 1961). Studies of copper (II) interactions with proteins such as bovine serum albumin revealed copper-binding to histidine residues (Bradshaw, Shearer and Gurd, 1968). Such binding to histidine residues involves the imidazole group of the amino acid (Sarkar and Wigfield, 1967).

Due to this ability of copper to bind with protein residues several enzymes have been found which are inhibited by the cation: i.e. RNA polymerase ex rat liver nuclei (Novello and Stripe, 1969), bovine pancreatic ribonuclease (Saundry and Stein, 1967), alpha-oxoglutarate dehydrogenase (Webb, 1964), plant riboflavin kinase (Dixon and Webb, 1964).

Copper has been demonstrated to strongly interact with the DNA molecule (Schreiber and Daune, 1969; Bach and Miller, 1967; Miller and Bach, 1968; Sigel, 1968; Shapiro, Stannard, and Felsenfield, 1969; Zubay and Doty, 1958). Copper is the most firmly bound metal capable of joining with the DNA molecule (Eichorn <u>et al</u>, 1967). The effect of copper as observed in melting curve studies on DNA is to stabilize the DNA molecule raising the  $T_m$  and renaturing the molecule in subsequent cooling (Eichorn <u>et al</u>, 1967). Copper binds to guanine and cytosine residues as well as to the phosphate groups of the DNA molecule (Fritzsche and Zimmer, 1968).

Copper is bound by pteridines and riboflavin (Albert, 1951). Of the metals studied only Fe(II) and Cu(II) showed significant binding to riboflavin and pteroylglutamic acid, with the ferrous ion having the greatest avidity for the available ligands (Albert, 1951).

### 2. Effect of Copper on Fungi.

Register the second

Because of its high reactivity copper has long been employed as a lethal agent for several types of microorganisms. The use of copper sulfate as a fungicide has a long history and was originally used for the control of wheat bunt as early as 1761 (Woolman and Humphrey, 1924). The fungicidal activity of the cation is attributed to the affinity of copper for the fungal spore surface (McCallan and Miller, 1958; Miller and McCallan, 1957; Sussman and Lowry, 1955). Fungal spores attract the same quantity of copper to their surface with variable external concentrations of the cation (McCallan and Miller, 1958). Such uptake by fungal spores may be spared by the presence of other inorganic cations i.e. magnesium, calcium, and potassium (Marsh, 1945; Lin, 1940; Somers, 1963). As much as 36% of the copper taken up by fungal spores penetrates the spore membrane (Somers, 1963). Copper ( $2 \times 10^{-4}$  M) greatly reduces the respiration rate of spores of Sclerotinia fructola (Marsh, 1945).

The greatest effect of copper on the fungal spore is in its prevention of germination. Because copper-treated spores germinate (100% germination) after removal of copper by dilute acid treatment, copper is considered to be a fungistatic agent rather than a fungicidal agent (McCallan and Miller, 1958). The effect of high concentration of copper associated with the spore surface is not fully manifested until the spores are germinated (Lowry, Sussman, and Von Boventer, 1957).

Although copper treatment of fungal disease is due to the ion's effect on the fungal spore, vegetative mycelia of certain fungi have been observed to undergo physiological changes with increased copper. Healy, Cheng and McElroy (1955) noted that additions of copper to the growth medium caused physiological alterations of Neurospora crassa: increase
in total protein nitrogen, lowering the rate of dye oxidase activity (thought to be indicative of cytochrome alteration), slight lowering in the levels of peroxidase, and a significant decrease in levels of peroxidase, and a significant decrease in levels of succinic dehydrogenase. Nicholas and Commisiong (1957) studying the effects of copper on <u>N. crassa</u> noted copper induced the following changes: increase in levels of cytochrome oxidase, decrease in levels of cytochrome <u>c</u> reductase, inhibition of acid phosphatase, and a decrease in nitrate reductase activity. In the cases of nitrate reductase and acid phosphatase, the effect of copper was found due to ion antagonism with molybdenum.

Considerable work has been performed on the action of copper upon yeast cells. Copper caused decreases in populations of <u>Torulopsis homii</u> subsequent to the attainment of stationary phase (Steenbergen, Steenbergen, and Weinberg, 1969). This loss in population is considered to be due to inhibition of secondary metabolism (inhibition of sulfhydryl containing enzymes), which resulted in a metabolic toxicity (Steenbergen, Steenbergen, and Weinberg, 1969). Passow and Rothstein (1960) have found that copper is able to rapidly penetrate the cell membrane of yeast causing relatively no alteration of the membrane permeability. The presence of  $1.5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper caused alteration in the amino acid pool of <u>Saccharomyces ellip-</u> <u>soideus</u> with the loss of glycine and serine from the amino acid pool (Murayama, 1957).

Copper induced respiratory deficiencies in yeasts (using triphenyl tetrazolium chloride as an indicator of sufficiency/deficiency)

(Yanagashima, 1960; Lindegren, Nagai, and Nagai, 1958). Minagawa (1958) observed copper  $(1 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M})$  to induce reduction in oxygen uptake of <u>Saccharomyces ellipsoideus</u>. Murayama (1961a) has shown that copper  $(1 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M})$  affects both aerobic respiration and fermentation in <u>S</u>. <u>ellipsoideus</u>, with fermentative processes more affected by the cation. Murayama (1961b) investigating the affect of copper on <u>S</u>. <u>ellipsoideus</u> noted that copper caused interuption of the tricarboxylic acid cycle at succinate and fumarate levels. Copper greatly inhibited succinic dehydrogenase (Murayama, 1961c).

# 3. Effect of Copper on Algae.

Real designed and the second second second

Copper is a well established algicidal agent (Bowen, 1966). Rounsefell and Evans (1958) controlled an algal bloom of <u>Gymnodinium</u> <u>breve</u> (Florida red tide dinoflagellate) by maintaining a copper sulfate concentration of 180 ug/liter in neritic waters for a period of two weeks. A concentration of 30 ug/liter copper exhibited no effect on the phytoplankton of a saltwater lagoon (Marvin, Lansford, and Wheeler, 1961).

Greenfield (1942) has reported that <u>Chlorella vulgaris</u> was inhibited at a level of 6.4 ug/liter copper (approximately 1 x 10<sup>-7</sup> M). Erickson, Lackie, and Maloney (in press) reported the following levels of copper toxicity for six species of estuarine algae: <u>Amphidinium</u> <u>carteri</u>, 50 ug/liter; <u>Olisthodiscus luteus</u>, 100 ug/liter; <u>Cyclotella</u> <u>nana and Skeletonema costatum</u>, 150 ug/liter; <u>Isochrysis galbana</u>, 200 ug/liter; and Dunaliella tertiolecta, greater than 450 ug/liter. These

values range between 7.88 x  $10^{-7}$  M (50 ug/liter) to 7.1 x  $10^{-6}$  M (450 ug/liter) copper.

Kanazawa and Kanazawa (1969) observed that division of <u>Chlorella</u> <u>ellipsoideus</u> was inhibited by 78 ug/liter copper (approximately 1.23 x  $10^{-6}$  M) when the alga was cultivated in the absence of light. Short term exposure of <u>Chlorella vulgaris</u> to high concentrations of copper (2.0 x  $10^{-4}$  to 2.6 x  $10^{-2}$  M) inhibited oxygen uptake in unshaken cultures (Hassal, 1963). Cells studies in shaken cultures were observed to undergo no alteration in their oxygen uptake under the same copper stress. McBrien and Hassal (1965) noted that copper caused the release of potassium ions from <u>Chlorella vulgaris</u> in aerobic conditions. Under anaerobic conditions, copper exhibited significant inhibitory effects on respiration, photosynthesis, and growth of <u>Chlorella vulgaris</u> (McBrien and Hassal, 1967).

Habermann (1969) found copper in chloroplasts to act as a specific poison for the flavin-sensitized photooxidation of diketogulonic acid, the Mehler reaction, and whole cell photosynthesis. The action of copper can be reversed by the addition of increased levels of manganese to the culture medium.

# 4. Effect of Copper on Bacteria.

Bacteria concentrate inorganic metals from the media in which they are cultivated (Curran, Brunstetter, and Meyers, 1943; Knaysi, 1961). In sporeforming bacteria, the spore contains higher levels of minerals (i.e. copper) than does the vegetative cell (Curran, Brunstetter, and Meyers,

1943; Grelet, 1952). Kolodziej and Slepecky (1962) have shown copper to be essential for spore formation in a wide variety of spore-forming bacteria.

Copper stimulated pigment production in <u>P. fluorescens</u> var <u>putida</u> (Chakrabarty and Roy, 1964). Nitrate reductase in <u>P. aeruginosa</u> is stimulated in its production by small additions of copper sulfate to anaerobically incubated cells (Yamanaka, Kijimoto, and Okunuki, 1963).

Elundell and Wild (1969) observed copper to cause partial inhibition of protein and RNA synthesis when added to log phase cultures of <u>E. coli M.R.E. 600</u>. Jerebzoff (1967) has found copper to inhibit the division of <u>Leptosphaeria michotii</u>. This divisional inhibition was due to copper antagonism of iron (Jerebzoff, 1967). The addition of 5 x  $10^{-6}$  M copper to the growth medium of <u>B. megaterium</u> prevented the development of phage synthesis, without noticeably affecting the host (Huybers, 1953). Hofsten (1962) has found that 2 x  $10^{-6}$  M copper in minimal media was inhibitory to <u>E. coli</u>, with the organism being more affected when grown under anaerobic conditions. The toxic effect of copper was removed by the addition of metal-complexing agents or heatkilled bacteria (Hofsten, 1962).

Toxic effects of copper in water samples can be removed by the addition of thiosulfate (Hoather, 1957). Jones (1964) in studying the growth of <u>E. coli</u> <u>B</u> in glucose-supplemented seawater found that the toxic effect of seawater was decreased by autoclaving or treatment with chelating agents. Autoclaving seawater caused the formation of precipitates con-

taining heavy metal ions which effectively reduced their concentration in seawater (Jones, 1967a). The addition of 4 or 40 ug/liter copper to filter-sterilized, glucose-supplemented seawater lead to the progressive extension of the lag phase of <u>E. coli</u> <u>B</u>, with a concentration of 40 ug/liter proving inhibitory (Jones, 1967b). Toxicity of added copper was greatly reduced by the addition of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M cysteine, a known chelator of copper (Jones, 1967b).

Waksman, Johnstone, and Carey (1943) studying the effect of copper on marine bacteria noted that the addition of  $2 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper had relatively no effect on the total population in peptone-glucose supplemented seawater. The addition of  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper lead to a 7-day lag in the development of a substantial population in the seawater samples. Roughly 20% of bacteria collected from submerged surface films were found capable of tolerating  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper. Copper additions of  $8 \times 10^{-6}$ ,  $8 \times 10^{-5}$ ,  $8 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M were found to cause a progressive decrease in the total oxygen consumption of the sampled marine populations (Waksman, Johnstone and Carey, 1943). Starr and Jones (1957) found that 16% of the total 175 isolates tested were able to tolerate a level of  $8.2 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper. Roche (1966) performing other ecological studies on copper tolerance found an average of 15.5% of marine bacteria tested capable of tolerating 1  $\times 10^{-3}$  M copper.

# D. Copper Tolerance.

An intriguing aspect of the effect of copper on microorganisms is the study of copper-tolerant cells. To date there are three demonstrated

mechanisms for copper tolerance: acidity, hydrogen sulfide evolution, and genetic alteration.

1. Acidity.

Starkey and Waksman (1943) characterized two fungi (<u>Acontium</u> <u>velatum</u> and a fungus belonging to the Dematiaceae) capable of growth in synthetic medium at pH 0.7 and below. These organisms were capable of growth in media saturated with copper (approximately 25% copper sulfate; 1.16 M copper). As the pH of the medium increased towards neutrality the resistance to copper by both organisms rapidly decreased (R.L. Starkey, personal communication).

Booth and Murcer (1963) studying the copper tolerance in species of sulfur-oxidizing bacteria determined the following levels of copper tolerance: <u>Thiobacillus thiooxidans</u>, 20 g/liter (0.314 M); <u>Thiobacillus</u> <u>concretovorus</u>, 10 g/liter (0.157 M); and <u>Ferrobacillus ferrooxidans</u>, 10 g/liter (0.157 M). Each of these organisms grow well at pH levels below 3.0.

Ehrlich (1963) characterized the flora of microorganisms from acid (pH 2.5) mine waters having a copper concentration of 800 mg/liter  $(1.26 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M})$ . Major members of the flora were yeasts, protozoa and bacteria (members of the Thiobacillus-Ferrobacillus group).

Tolerance of such organisms to high concentrations of copper is believed due to the influence of pH on the surface molecules (proteins, etc.) of the organisms rendering the exterior the cell electropositive, repelling cations such as copper (Roche, 1966). Another factor is the increase in hydrogen cations which may effectively compete for binding sites on the cell surfaces eliminating cations such as copper. Bradley and Parker (1968) studied the binding of aluminum (III) to <u>Staphylococcus</u> <u>aureus</u> 893 between pH 2.0 to 6.0. Increases in acidity detracted from the binding of the cation to the cell. The following values resulted from their experimentation:

рН	Bound aluminum, concentration $\times 10^{-6}$ M/g of dry weight	
6.0	1180	
4.0-4.4	240	
3.9	Not detectable	
2.0	Not detectable	

# 2. Hydrogen Sulfide Evolution.

Booth and Murcer (1963) determined levels of copper tolerance for the following sulfate-reducing bacteria: <u>Desulfovibrio desulfuricans</u>, 50 mg copper/liter (7.8 x 10<sup>-4</sup> M); <u>D. desulfuricans</u> (aestuarii), 20 mg copper/liter (3.12 x 10<sup>-4</sup> M); <u>D. orientis</u>, 30 mg copper/liter (4.68 x 10<sup>-4</sup> M); <u>Clostridium nigrificans</u>, 30 mg copper/liter (4.68 x 10<sup>-4</sup> M).

Naiki (1961) found that copper tolerance by variants of <u>S</u>. <u>ellip</u>-<u>soideus</u> capable of growth in  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper involves hydrogen sulfide production. Deprivation of a sulfur source in <u>S</u>. <u>ellipsoideus</u> greatly reduced the yeast's copper tolerance (Ashida and Nakamura, 1959). Kikuchi (1965) noted that hyper-hydrogen sulfide production by variants of <u>S</u>. <u>cerevesiae</u> enable them to tolerate as much as  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper. Ashida Higashi, and Kikuchi (1963) observed the presence of copper sulfide deposits about the periphery of copper resistant (tolerant) strains of S. ellipsoideus.

Ehrlich and Fox (1967) found two strains of <u>Rhodotorula</u> and one of <u>Trichosporon</u> capable of precipitating copper with hydrogen sulfide. Under anaerobic conditions, one strain of <u>Rhodotorula</u> was able to produce a five-fold increase in hydrogen sulfide, increasing the amount of copper precipitated. Ehrlich and Fox (1967) propose the use of such yeasts for reclamation of copper in mine waters.

3. Genetic Alteration.

Weed and Longfellow (1954) derived a small-colony mutant of <u>E</u>. <u>coli</u> (UV induced) which was able to tolerate a copper concentration of  $5 \times 10^{-5}$  M copper. This mutant could not grow in lactose, possessed a higher DNA : RNA ratio (twice that of the parent strain), and achieved lower maximal cell populations than did the parent strain. The mutant is also found to have a greater resistance to UV light.

Weed (1963) derived spontaneous mutants of <u>B</u>. <u>subtilis</u> capable of resisting concentrations of  $4 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper. These mutants were tryptophan auxotrophs (parent a tryptophan auxotroph) which were unable to be transformed to tryptophan independence (parent strain transformable) by the wild type organism. Large differences were noted in the base composition of the mutant's DNA.

 Base	Parent strain	Mutant	·····
Thymine	29.3%	17.9%	
Adenine	28.8%	17.5%	
Cytosine	21.5%	32.4%	
Guanine	20.4%	32.4%	

Lambina (1961) found that the resistance of a copper-sensitive strain of <u>S</u>. <u>aureus</u> was increased by transformation with the DNA of a resistant strain. Plasmids of <u>S</u>. <u>aureus</u> contain markers for resistance to metals such as lead and cadmium which may be true of copper (Richmond, 1968).

Resistant strains of <u>S</u>. <u>cerevesiae</u> to copper are formed by spontaneous mutations (Antoine, 1965). Ashida (1956) found that resistant strains of <u>S</u>. <u>ellipsoideus</u> were due to stable spontaneous mutations.

4. Possession of a Capsule.

A fourth postulated mechanism for copper tolerance (resistance) is the production or presence of a capsule or slime layer (Roche, 1966). Slime might serve to bind copper, preventing entry into the cell.

# III. MATERIALS AND METHODS

A listing of chemicals used in this dissertation is shown in Table 1. The grade and manufacturer of these compounds is presented. A. Organisms.

A culture of a bacterium identified as <u>Pseudomonas</u> <u>sp</u>. was isolated from Woods Hole seawater by Roche (1966). The organism was selected for study because of its ability to tolerate (2.25-2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper sulfate) and concentrate copper. This isolate was called <u>Pseudomonas X</u> by Roche (1966). When obtained, a streak culture was prepared and determined to be pure.

Cultures of <u>P. aeruginosa</u>, <u>Escherichia coli</u>, <u>B</u>, <u>Staphylococcus</u> <u>aureus</u>, and <u>Bacillus subtilis</u> obtained from the stock culture collection of the Department of Microbiology, University of New Hampshire, Durham, New Hampshire were also employed. All cultures were tested and determined to be pure.

B. Media.

The basal medium used in the majority of experiments consisted of: 1 g, yeast extract; 1 g, peptone; 750 ml synthetic seawater (Lyman and Fleming, 1940) and 250 ml distilled water (final salinity of 26<sup>+</sup>1 ppt). After preparation the pH of the medium was adjusted with 0.1, 1.0, or 5.0 N sodium hydroxide (appropriately used to minimize volume changes) to 7.0. When agar was employed, 1.5% agar was added subsequent to the adjustment of the pH.

When the medium was supplemented with copper or other cations,

these additions were made prior to the adjustment of the pH. Erlenmeyer flasks containing the prepared media were covered with either aluminum foil or gauze-cotton (non-absorbant) plugs.

The basal medium was sterilized routinely by autoclaving at 121 C for 15 min.

C. Inoculum.

Unless otherwise stated the inoculum was prepared as follows: basal medium broth was inoculated with a loopfull of the marine pseudomonad (from an 18-hr basal medium slant culture) and grown to an optical density of 0.30 at 420 mu. One ml of this was then added to every 99 ml of the test medium (1.0 x  $10^6$  cells/ml final concentration).

# D. Cell Density Measurements.

Optical density measurements (0.D.) were performed using one-half inch diameter cuvettes in the Bausch and Lomb Spectronic 20 colorimeter at 420 mp. Zero transmittance was the uninoculated medium.

E. Glassware.

Borosilicate glassware used was first mechanically washed in a Heinicke glassware washer employing a distilled water rinse of 1.5 min. After air drying, the glassware was placed in a concentrated sulfuricnitric acid bath (50/50, v/v) for a minimum of 6 hr. Upon removal from the acid bath, the glassware was rinsed 6 times with single distilled water, and 6 times with double glass distilled water. The glassware was air dried before use.

# F. Aeration and Incubation of Cultures.

Registration as all register as a contract

All broth cultures were shaken at a speed of 140 rpm on one of the following New Brunswick Scientific gyrorotary shakers: Model G-33, Metabolyte G-77 water bath shaker, or the Psychrotherm, Model G-26.

Cultures of <u>P. X</u> were incubated at 20 C unless otherwise stated. Cultures of <u>P. aeruginosa</u>, <u>E. coli B</u>, <u>S. aureus</u>, and <u>B. subtilis</u> were incubated at 37 C.

# G. Maintenance and Preservation of Cultures.

The organisms were cultivated routinely on basal medium slants for 36 hr. Following growth, the slants were maintained at 4 C for 10-14 days before transfer to a fresh slant.

Prolonged preservation of <u>P. X</u> was accomplished by adding dimethyl sulfoxide (final concentration 14%) to midlog cells, and subsequently freezing 1.0 ml aliquots in small sterile screw-capped test tubes at -20 C (Green, 1966).

# H. Enumeration.

Plate counts were performed using the spread plate technique (Buck and Cleverdon, 1960). Dilution blanks were prepared with 75% synthetic seawater adjusted to pH 7.0.

The Petroff-Hauser counting chamber was also employed in enumerating the marine pseudomonad. Previous to counting, the cells were fixed in 1.5% formaldehyde (final concentration) to stop motility and cell division. Such fixation was successful with no decrease in numbers during the process due to lysis. Cell counts remained stable for a period of at least 5 days after fixation. Cells were examined in the counting chamber through the phase contrast alignment of the Zeiss WL Research Microscope (Carl Zeiss, Zena, Germany) at 1,000 X magnification.

I. Taxonomical Identification of the Isolate.

#### 1. Cultural Characteristics.

Cultural characteristics of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u> were determined by the bacterium's growth on basal medium and Extract Agar (prepared with 75% synthetic seawater) plates and slants using the criteria appearing in the Manual of Microbiological Methods (1957) and Skerman (1967).

2. Stains.

page in the

Gram stain: Gram stains were performed through the use of the Hucker modification (American Public Health Association, 1960).

Spore stain: The spore stain was performed through the use of malachite green (Pelczar, 1965).

- Flagellum stain: The flagellum stain was performed by the Leifson flagellum stain according to Skerman (1967).
- Capsule stain: The capsule stain was performed by employing the Hiss capsule stain (Pelczar, 1965).

Shadow casting for electron microscopic examination of flagella: Mid-log cells grown in the basal medium were fixed in 2% glutaraldehyde for 30 min, washed three times in distilled water and placed on formvar coated copper grids. The grids were shadow cast with tungstic oxide at an angle of 30 degrees and examined with the Akashi Tronoscope I electron microscope.

# 3. Differential Media.

1110

医骨膜的脊髓骨膜的 计算法 法法律法 法法法法 计算法 化乙烯酸盐 化乙烯酸盐 化乙烯

Gelatin liquefaction: 10% gelatin was supplemented to the basal medium. Ten ml aliquots of the medium were dispensed into screw-capped test tubes and sterilized by autoclaving at 121 C for 15 min. After hardening at 20 C, the tubes were inoculated with a stab inoculum and reincubated at 20 C. The tubes were checked daily for evidence of liquifaction.

- Indole production and nitrate reduction: Both these tests were performed using Tryptic Nitrate Broth prepared with 75% synthetic seawater, and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. Inoculated tubes of this medium were incubated both aerobically and anaerobically at 20 C. After growth, indole formation was tested by using Kovac's reagent in a spot test. Nitrate reduction was measured using the Griess-Ilosvay reagent.
- Starch hydrolysis: Plates of Starch Agar were prepared with 75% synthetic seawater, and inoculated by streaking with <u>P. X.</u> After growth, starch hydrolysis was tested by flooding the plates with iodine solution (Pelczar, 1965).

Oxidase activity: Oxidase activity was tested using tetramethyl-

paraphenylene diamine hydrochloride according to Skerman (1967). Catalase activity: The presence of catalase was determined by adding 5 drops of 3% hydrogen peroxide to a fresh basal medium slant culture of <u>P. X</u> (Pelczar, 1965). Litmus milk: Because of the difficulty in preparing Litmus Milk Media in 75% synthetic seawater, the components of the medium were prepared separately. Azolitmin (0.05 g) was dissolved in 30 ml of 100% synthetic seawater, followed by the addition of 2 drops of 1.0 N sodium hydroxide. Powdered Skim Milk (10.0 g) was dissolved in 70 ml of distilled water. These solutions were sterilized by autoclaving at 110 C for 10 min. After sterilization, the two solutions were mixed aseptically and placed in 10 ml volumes into sterile screw-capped test tubes. The tubes were inoculated with a drop of an 18-hr basal medium broth culture of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u>. The tubes were checked daily for growth and changes in the medium.

- Citrate, acetate, succinate, and lactate utilization: Solutions (1.0%) of citrate, succinate, acetate, and lactate (sodium salts) were prepared in 75% synthetic seawater supplemented with 0.1% ammonium nitrate and 20 ug/ml arginine. Agar (1.5%) was added and the medium autoclaved at 110 C for 10 min. Following sterilization, agar plates were prepared and inoculated by streaking with <u>P. X</u>. The plates were incubated at 20 C and checked daily for the presence of growth.
- Acetylmethylcarbinol formation: MR-VP medium was prepared in 75% synthetic seawater and inoculated with a drop of an 18-hr basal medium broth culture of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u>. Following growth, acetylmethylcarbinol formation was assayed by the method of Barrit (1936).

Carbohydrate utilization: Utilization of carbohydrates was examined by the use of Phenol Red Broth Base or a synthetic base. When Phenol Red Broth base was utilized, 0.5% carbohydrates were added to the base. The prepared medium was placed in 3.0 ml volumes into serological tubes with inverted Durham tubes and autoclaved at 110 C for 10 min. Following sterilization the tubes were inoculated with one drop of an 18-hr basal medium broth culture of P. X and checked daily for changes in the medium. When employing the synthetic base for carbohydrate utilization, individual sugars were prepared separately from the medium base. Individual carbohydrates were prepared as 5% solutions in 75% synthetic seawater. These solutions were adjusted to a pH of 7.4 with sodium hydroxide and autoclaved at 110 C for 10 min. The basal portion of the medium consisted of a 75% synthetic seawater solution of 0.125% ammonium nitrate, 0.0025% phenol red, 0.0025% dibasic potassium phosphate, and 0.0025% arginine. This portion of the medium was adjusted to pH 7.4 with sodium hydroxide and dispensed in 2.4 ml volumes into serological tubes with inverted Durham tubes. The tubes were autoclaved at 110 C for 10 min. The complete carbohydrate tubes were prepared by adding 0.6 ml of the carbohydrate solution to the 2.4 ml of base. The completed medium contained 1.0% of the test carbohydrate. The prepared fermentation tubes were inoculated with a drop of an 18-hr basal medium broth culture of P. X. Uninoculated

controls were maintained simultaneously along with an inoculated control of the broth base (no carbohydrate additive).

Hydrogen sulfide production: Lead Acetate Agar, Triple Sugar Iron Agar and Kliegler's Iron Agar were prepared with 75% synthetic seawater. Slants of the basal medium with suspended lead acetate impregnated strips were also prepared. The prepared slants were inoculated with a combination stab-streak inoculum of <u>P. X.</u> and incubated at 20 C. The tubes were examined daily for growth and evidence of hydrogen sulfide production.

Motility: Motility was checked by hanging drop preparations and wet mounts using the Zeiss WL Research Microscope.

#### J. Polarographic Measurements.

Samples (10 ml) of prepared media were analyzed polarographically using a Sargent Model XXI polarograph (E.H. Sargent & Co., Chicago, Ill.). Before measurement, the sample was gassed with oxygen-free nitrogen for 10 min to prevent oxygen interference. A scan of -1.5 to 0.0 V was employed for the detection and measurement of copper.

# K. Anodic Stripping Voltammetry Determinations.

Determinations employing this method were performed in the laboratory of Wayne Matson of Environmental Science Associates, Cambridge, Massachusetts. Measurements were performed employing a MASA 2014 anodic stripping analyzer (Environmental Science Associates, Cambridge, Mass.). Prior to analysis samples were purged with oxygen-free nitrogen gas for a period of 5 min. A plating potential of -0.800 V vs S.C.E. (standard calomel electrode) was applied to all samples for a 10 min period. In measurement a sweep of 66 mv/sec was employed from the plating potential to 100 V vs S.C.E. Measurements were compared with standards prepared in distilled water and tested in the same manner.

# L. <u>Sampling Procedures Employed in Experimentation Involving</u> <sup>64</sup><u>Cu</u>.

Cell suspensions grown in the presence of <sup>64</sup>Cu for the study of copper uptake and localization were processed according to the following procedure.

# 1. 1.2 ml Samples.

When 1.2 ml samples were withdrawn from a test flask, 0.4 ml of 6% formaldehyde was added to stop the uptake of copper, cell division and motility of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u>. From these formalized suspensions, a 0.5 ml aliquot was removed for a cell count employing the Petroff-Hauser counting chamber. The remaining 1.1 ml of sample was placed in a 13 x 109 mm polycarbonate tube and centrifuged at 39,900 x g for 5 min. The supernatant was decanted and the cells washed in 1.1 ml of 75% synthetic seawater at the same centrifugation speed. The supernatant of this wash was removed and the pellet resuspended in 1.1 ml of 75% synthetic seawater. A 0.4 ml sample of this suspension wasplaced on a 25 mm Millipore HA (porosity 0.45 u) filter (Millipore Corp., Bedford, Mass.) in a microanalysis filter holder (Millipore Corp., Bedford, Mass.). When filtration was complete, 1.0 ml of 75% synthetic seawater was used to wash the cells on the filter.

Upon completion of the process, the filters were removed from the filter holders and dried under a heat lamp. Subsequent to drying, the filters were placed in borosilicate scintillation vials (New England Nuclear Corp., Boston, Mass.) containing 10 ml of liquifluor solution prepared with toluene.

2. 0.9 ml Samples.

When 0.9 ml samples were employed, 0.3 ml of 6% formaldehyde was used as a fixative. When using this sample volume no portion was withdrawn for cell counts. The washing volume employed with this type of sample was 1.2 ml of 75% synthetic seawater.

3. Cell Extracts and Media.

When cell extracts were counted, 0.1 ml samples of the extracts were spotted on pieces of Whatman #2 filter paper and dried under a heat lamp. The dried filter papers were then placed in scintillation vials containing 10 ml of liquifluor solution.

In determining the precise amount of radioactivity available in the medium, 0.02 or 0.04 ml aliquots were removed prior to inoculation with the organism and treated in the same manner as the cell extracts. 4. Quantitation of  ${}^{64}Cu$ .

All samples were counted with a Nuclear Chicago Model 720 scintillation counter (Nuclear Chicago, Chicago, Ill.).

Because <sup>64</sup>Cu possesses a half-life of 12.75 hr, it was necessary to compensate for changes in the quantity of isotope during the counting process. The first vial counted in a counting run was placed at the end of the same run and recounted. The elapsed time between this sample's first and second counting was noted. In knowing the difference in count (degradation) and the elapsed time occurring between the sample's first and second counting, a degradation curve was constructed so that all vials could be standardized with respect to the first vial counted.

M. Electron Microscopy of Cells Grown in Copper-Supplemented Basal Medium.

A culture of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u> was sent, along with our dehydrated medium and copper sulfate, to the laboratory of George Hageage at the National Institute of Dental Health, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, Maryland. In his laboratory, the medium was prepared and <u>P</u>. <u>X</u> grown as previously described. Cells grown in the basal medium and the basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper sulfate is harvested at an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mu. After harvesting by centrifugation, the cells were washed three times with 75% synthetic seawater.

After washing the fixation and staining process was begun by suspending the washed cell pellets in 75% synthetic seawater containing 6.25% glutaraldehyde for 12 hr at 4 C. The fixed cells then were harvested by centrifugation and enrobed in 2.0% molten agar (50 C). After the solidification of the agar, small blocks were cut and placed in 1.0% OsO<sub>4</sub> for 2 hr at ambient temperature. The blocks were collected by centrifugation and placed in 0.5% uranyl acetate for 1-2 hr at ambient temperature. The blocks were again harvested and subsequently dehydrated in an acetone series of 15, 30, 70, 90, and 100%. The blocks were placed in Vestopal W and polymerized at 60 C for 24 hr.

Thin sections were cut from the prepared blocks using an LKB ultramicrotome. Sections were collected and post-stained with saturated, aqueous uranyl acetate for a 30 min period. Subsequent to post-staining, the sections were examined in a Siemens Elmiskop I electron microscope.

# N. Determination of DNA : RNA : Protein Ratios.

Duplicate 100 ml portions of the following media were prepared and placed in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks: basal medium, and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper sulfate. The media were autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min, and inoculated with <u>P. X</u>. Upon attaining an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mu, the cells were harvested by centrifugation at 39,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C. The cells were washed three times in 50 ml volumes of 75% synthetic seawater. After washing, the cells were resuspended in 10 ml of 75% synthetic seawater and subjected to the following modification of the Schneider (1945) extraction technique.

Prior to extraction, duplicate 0.5 ml volumes of the suspension were removed and placed in pre-tared aluminum weighing pans for dry weight determinations. The pans were maintained at 110 C until a constant weight was obtained. A 0.5 ml aliquot was removed for Kjeldahl nitrogen determinations. A fourth 0.5 ml aliquot was removed and mixed with 0.5 ml of 3.0% formalin for a direct cell count. Following the withdrawal of these aliquots, the suspension was centrifuged at 39,900 x g, the supernatant decanted, and the extraction procedure begun.

The pellet was resuspended in 4.0 ml of 0.2 N perchloric acid and incubated for 15 min at 4 C. The suspension was centrifuged at 39,900 x g for 5 min and the supernatant saved. The residue was then suspended in 4.0 ml of an ethanol-ether solution (50/50, v/v). This new suspension was maintained at 50 C for 30 min, and after incubation, centrifuged at 39,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C. The supernatant was saved and the pellet resuspended in 8.0 ml of 2.0 N perchloric acid. This suspension was incubated at 95 C for 10 min and then centrifuged at 39,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C, saving the supernatant for analysis. The residual pellet was saved for protein determinations, suspending the pellet in 4.0 ml of 1.0 N sodium hydroxide when the determinations were performed.

All 4.0 ml extracts were brought up to a final volume of 5.0 for analysis. The 8.0 ml extract was brought up to a final volume of 10 ml.

DNA was measured by the technique of Burton (1956) using DNA ex salmon sperm for a standard. RNA was determined by the method of Cerriotti (1955) using 2', 3'-adenosine monophosphate as a standard. Protein was measured by the method of Lowry <u>et al</u> (1951) using bovine serum albumin fraction V as a standard.

# 0. The Effect of Copper on Respiration.

One hundred ml portions of basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  and  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper sulfate were prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The media were inoculated on separate days.

Upon attaining stationary phase, the cells were harvested by centrifugation at 39,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C. The cell pellets were washed in three 50 ml washes of 75% synthetic seawater. The final pellet was resuspended in 100 ml of 75% synthetic seawater. Duplicate 1.0 ml samples were removed and placed in pre-tared aluminum weighing pans for dry weight

determinations. The pans were maintained at 110 C until a constant dry weight was obtained from each. A 0.9 ml aliquot was removed and mixed with 0.3 ml of 6.0% formalin, and later the cells counted by use of the Petroff-Hauser counting chamber. A fourth aliquot was withdrawn for the determination of total protein as measured by Lowry et al (1951).

Respiration was measured by the use of the GR-20 Gilson differential respirometer (Gilson Medical Electronics, Milwaukee, Wisc.) using a reciprocal shaking speed of 140 rpm and an incubation temperature of 20 C. Flasks for the respirometer were prepared according to Table 2.

# P. <u>Triphenyl Tetrazolium Chloride (TTC)</u> Overlay <u>Technique</u> for <u>Determining</u> Respiratory Sufficiency or Deficiency.

This procedure was based on that of Lindegren, Nagai, and Nagai (1958). In this method, the bacteria were cultivated on agar plates until good growth was apparent. After cultivation, the plates were overlayered with a 1.5% agar or a 10% gelatin solution containing 0.1% triphenyl tetrazolium chloride (TTC). The appearance of a red color (due to the reduction of TTC to a red formazan) associated with the bacterial colonies within one hr at 20 C was considered indicative of respiratory sufficiency. Reduction of TTC to the formazan in excess of one hr was considered as evidence of a respiratory deficiency.

The agar and gelatin solutions were prepared in 75% synthetic seawater, autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min and subsequently dispensed in 14 ml amounts into sterile test tubes. Triphenyl tetrazolium chloride was prepared separately as a concentrate (0.128 g/ml) and sterilized by filtration.

The "complete" overlay was prepared by adding 2.0 ml of the TTC concentrate (warmed to a compatible temperature) to either 14 ml of 50 C molten agar or 37 C molten gelatin.

# Q. Qualitative and Quantitative Analysis of Cytochromes.

Five hundred ml volumes of media were prepared in one liter Erlenmeyer flasks. After preparation the flasks were inoculated with the standard inoculum and incubated at 20 C on a gyrorotary shaker at 140 rpm.

When cell densities attained an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mu, the cells were harvested by centrifugation at 19,900 x g for 10 min at 4 C. The cells were washed three times with 250 ml 75% synthetic seawater. After the final wash, the cell pellets were resuspended in 5.0 ml volumes of 75% synthetic seawater.

The final cell suspensions were disrupted by sonication employing a 100 watt M.S.E. sonicator (Measurement Scientific Electronics, London) with a sonic amplitude of 4  $\mu$  peak to peak. Six 1.0 min treatments were employed with a 1.0 min cooling time between treatments. Upon completion of the sonication process, wet mounts of the suspensions were prepared and examined under the phase microscope at 1,000 X magnification. The disruption process was considered complete if three or less intact cells per phase field were observed. If the disruptive process was found to be incomplete, then two additional sonication treatments were employed.

Following disruption the suspensions were centrifuged at  $3,500 \times g$  for 30 min to remove the residual intact cells. Following this centrifugation, the supernatant was removed and saved for spectrophotometric analysis of the cytochromes.

1. Difference Spectra.

Qualitative and quantitative measurements of the cytochromes were performed on the whole cell extracts employing the difference spectra technique of Chance (1954). In this procedure, the test cuvette was reduced by the addition of a few crystals of sodium dithionite.

#### 2. Carbon Monoxide Spectra.

Upon completion of the difference spectra, the reference cuvette was reduced with sodium dithionite. Carbon monoxide was obtained by reacting formic acid and concentrated sulfuric acid in the presence of heat. Carbon monoxide generated in this manner was bubbled at 30 sec intervals into the test cuvette until no changes in the spectral analysis could be observed.

All spectral analyses were performed using a Cary model 15 spectrophotometer employing the one-tenth scale. A scan of 650 to 400 mµ was employed for all spectral analyses.

R. Thunberg Studies.

One hundred ml portions of basal media (unsupplemented and supplemented with copper) were prepared in 250 Erlenmeyer flasks. Following autoclaving at 121 C for 15 min, the media was inoculated with the standard inoculum and incubated at 20 C on a gyrorotary shaker. Upon attaining an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ, the cells were harvested by centrifugation at 39,900 x g for 5 min. The cell pellets were washed three times in 50 ml volumes of 75% synthetic seawater. The final pellet was resuspended in 25 ml of synthetic seawater for use in the experiment.

Triphenyl tetrazolium chloride, methylene blue, and dichloroindophenol were employed as O/R dyes to measure rates of electron transport in <u>P. X.</u> All dyes were prepared as concentrates (0.0021 g/ml) in distilled water.

Thunberg tubes were prepared according to Table 3. The final concentration of all dyes employed was 0.0005%. After preparation, the tubes were equilibrated at 20 C for 20 min. The tubes were evacuated by use of a vacuum pump for 5 min, sealed, and the experiment started. All tubes were incubated at 20 C and measured at 1.0 min intervals at the appropriate wavelength using the Bausch and Lomb Spectronic 20 colorimeter. A common blank was prepared of a formalized suspension of the organism, and employed in all readings.

Reduction of TTC was measured at a wavelength of 590 mµ. Methylene blue and dichloroindophenol reduction were measured at 600 mµ.

# S. Quantitation of Copper Uptake by Anodic Stripping Voltammetry.

Five hundred ml of basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper sulfate were prepared in one liter Erlenmeyer flasks and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The media were then inoculated with the standard inoculum and incubated at 20 C at 140 rpm until the attainment of an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ. The cells of each flask were harvested at 19,900 x g for 10 min and washed in three 250 ml volumes of 75% synthetic seawater. The final pellet was resuspended in 10 ml of 75% synthetic seawater, and lypholized

in serum bottles. The resulting lypholized cells were mixed to a homogeneous powder with a mortar and pestel. Duplicate 1 mg samples of each powder were removed for the determination of total protein (Lowry et al, 1951). The remaining powder was weighed and placed into test tubes.

Each cell powder was digested in 70% perchloric acid (G.S. Smith) in the presence of heat until a clear solution was obtained. The resulting digest was brought up to 25 ml with double glass distilled water and 10 ml samples analyzed by anodic stripping voltammetry measurement (Methods section K).

#### IV. RESULTS

#### A. Species Identification of Pseudomonas X.

Roche (1966) isolated the bacterium from Woods Hole seawater identifying it as a member of the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> (<u>P. X.</u>) Insufficient taxonomical study was performed to confer species identification or determine whether it was a new species. More work was undertaken here to establish the bacterium as a member of the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> and identify it as a species.

# 1. Morphology.

The organism was a gram-negative rod  $(0.5-0.75 \ \mu \ x \ 1.0-1.2 \ \mu)$ . On basal medium slant and in broth culture the bacterium was observed as singles, pairs, and short chains. In broth culture chain formation (8-15 cells) was prevalent in the logarithmic phase of growth. In stationary phase, cells previously attached in chains decreased to singles, pairs and short chains.

The bacterium was actively motile in hanging drop preparations and wet mounts. The flagellation of the organism was of interest because of its importance in the taxonomy of the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> (Skerman, 1967). Leifson flagella stains and shadow cast preparations observed with the electron microscope (Fig 1) demonstrated a single polar flagellum associated with the organism as observed by Roche (1966).

Observations with spore and capsule stains showed the organism was non-sporulating and non-encapsulated.

# 2. Cultural Characteristics.

Basal Medium slant: Growth abundant, filiform, glistening, opaque, and cream in color.

Basal Medium plate: Colonies entire, convex, opaque, and cream in color. Colonies circular, 3-4 mm in diameter after 36 hr growth. Extract Agar slant: Same as Basal Medium slant.

Extract Agar plate: Same as Basal Medium plate.

# 3. Differential Media.

Gelatin hydrolysis: Positive, crateriform after 30 hr.

Starch hydrolysis: Positive. Growth on starch plates noted after

72 hr. After 120-hr incubation, clear evidence of starch hydrolysis.

Indole formation: Negative. Good growth in the medium.

Nitrate reduction: Negative. Good growth in the medium when grown aerobically. No growth in medium when grown anaerobically.

Hydrogen sulfide production: Negative. Good growth on all media tested.

Litmus milk: No growth after 21-day incubation period.

Acetyl-methyl-carbinol: Negative.

Utilization of citrate: Small colonies (1-2 mm) after 48-hr incubation period. Subsequent transfers to second and third plates yielded the same growth.

Utilization of acetate: Same as citrate.

Utilization of succinate: Same as citrate.

Utilization of lactate: Negative. No growth after 21-day incubation period.

Carbohydrate utilization: In Phenol Red Broth Base after 2-day's incubation, growth with a pellicle was noted in the presence of arabinose, dextrin, dextrose, galactose, glycerol, lactose, mannitol, sucrose, and xylose. Acid reactions with no gas were noted in only two of these carbohydrate tubes: sucrose and dextrose. All other reactions where growth occurred were alkaline with no gas.

In the synthetic base the following reactions were observed: acid but no gas from cellobiose, dextrin, dextrose, galactose, glycerol, glycogen, lactose, maltose, mannitol and sucrose. All positive carbohydrate tubes were positive within 1-day's incubation with the exception of glycerol which showed a positive reaction on the 17th day of incubation. The following carbohydrates prepared in the synthetic base were not utilized after 30 days of incubation: arabinose, cellulose, raffinose, ribose, sorbitol, and xylose.

An inoculated control of the synthetic base with no carbohydrate supplement showed no growth throughout the 30-day incubation at 20 C. Uninoculated controls of all the carbohydrate tubes showed no change throughout the 30-day incubation period.

Catalase: Negative.

Oxidase: Positive.

# 4. Temperature Requirement.

Basal medium broth cultures of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u> incubated at various growth temperatures revealed <u>P</u>. <u>X</u> capable of growth from 4 C (lowest temperature tested) through 33, but not 36 C. The optimum temperature of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u> was between 33-36 C (see section H of Results section). Maximum cell densities were attained in cultures incubated between 20-33 C.

#### 5. Speciation

<u>P. X</u> was an obligate aerobe with definite requirements for inorganic ions which were satisfied by 75% synthetic seawater. Growth did not develop in media prepared solely with distilled water.

The differences noted in carbohydrate utilization using Phenol Red Broth Base and the synthetic base may be explained by noting that Phenol Red Broth Base contains a substantial amount of peptone (trypticase peptone, 10 g/liter). During peptone degradation ammonia is produced which masks acid production resulting from carbohydrate utilization (Stanier, Palleroni, and Doudoroff, 1966).

The characteristics of <u>P</u>. <u>X</u> determined in this dissertation correspond with descriptions for the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> presented in Bergey's Manual of Determinative Bacteriology (7th edition, 1957) and Skerman's Guide to the Identification of the Genera of Bacteria (1967) establishing the bacterium as a member of the genus. No citings of a <u>Pseudomonas</u> species complying with the characteristics of this marine isolate were found in Bergey's 6th or 7th editions or other relevant literature (Payne, Eagon and Williams, 1961; Humm, 1946; Zobell and Upham, 1944; Colwell and Sparks, 1967; O'Neil, Drisko and Hochman, 1961; Burkholder, Pfister and Leitz, 1966; Hayward, 1964; Hansen, Weeks and Colwell, 1960).

Shewan, Hobbs, and Hodgkiss (1960) developed a schema for the identification of certain gram-negative bacteria. Special attention was given to the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u>. Four major groupings of the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> were established on the basis of carbohydrate utilization, pigment production, flagellation, and other criteria. <u>P. X</u> agreed best with the description of Group II of the schema. This group has <u>P. fragi</u> as its prototype.

More recent advances in the taxonomy of the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> have been offered by Stanier, Palleroni, and Doudoroff (1966); and Colwell and Liston (1961 and 1961a). These authors have subjected bacteria to a number of substrates to determine utilization. Colwell and Liston (1961 and 1961a) have incorporated Adansonian taxonomy in classifying species of this genus. This work has not yet solidified into a standard schema for the identification of species within the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> and has not been employed in this dissertation.

Because of the bacterium's lack of similarity to other members of the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u>, is described as a new species, <u>P. cuprodurans</u>, in accordance with the International Code of Nomenclature of Bacteria (1966). The species name complies with Recommendation 6a (1) of the code as it describes a property of the species: the ability to withstand copper ions (see section D of Results section).

In the taxonomic key for the genus Pseudomonas presented in Bergey's

7th edition (1957) this new species is placed with <u>P. membranoformis</u>. P. cuprodurans differs from <u>P. membranoformis</u> in several characteristics:

Characteristic	P. membranoformis	P. cuprodurans
Flagellation	Iophotrichous	Monotrichous
Size of organism	0.9-1.2 µ x 3.5-4.8 µ	0.5-0.75 µ x 1.0-1.2 µ
Lactose oxidation	Negative	Positive
Starch hydrolysis	Negative	Positive
Possession of a capsule	Encapsulated	Non-encapsulated
Optimum temperature	20-25 C	30-33 C
Cultural characteristics	Colonies have membranous consistency	Colonies have non-membranous consistency

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> and <u>P. membranoformis</u> are placed in the same segment of the taxonomic key for the genus <u>Pseudomonas</u> (Bergey's 7th edition, 1957) because of the following characteristics: seawater requirement, gelatin liquefaction, possession of polar flagella, lack of growth in litmus milk, inability to produce indole, inability to produce hydrogen sulfide, and the ability to oxidize glucose.

A culture of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> will be sent to R.R. Colwell of Georgetown University for further study to substantiate this new species.

B. Salinity Requirement.

ZoBell and Upham (1944) defined a marine bacterium as one which required seawater upon initial isolation. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> required seawater during its initial isolation (Roche, 1966). This seawater requirement has remained associated with <u>P. cuprodurans</u>; there is no growth in media prepared with distilled water. A salinity experiment was conducted to determine the effect of inorganic concentrations of seawater required by P. cuprodurans.

Basal medium was prepared in 100% synthetic seawater and distilled water. Seawater concentrations were varied by the method of continuous variation at 10% intervals; i.e. 80% seawater could be prepared by mixing 80 ml of the 100% synthetic seawater medium with 20 ml of the distilled water medium. One hundred ml aliquots at each salinity were placed in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. Each flask was inoculated with 0.1 ml of an 18-hr broth culture of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> and shaken at 20 C. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was determined by optical density measurements at 420 mµ using a Bausch and Lomb Spectronic 20 colorimeter (Table 4).

Optimal growth response of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> occurred at salinity levels of 60-100% (Table 4). A progressive delay and reduction in the optical density of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cultures was observed when salinity levels were decreased below 60% until the growth limiting salinity of 20% was reached. Inoculated flasks containing medium prepared with 10 and 0% seawater were maintained at 20 C for 168 hr with no evidence of growth during this incubation.

The optimal range for salinity of 60-100% seawater demonstrated a definite seawater requirement indicating <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was a marine

bacterium by the definition of ZoBell and Upham (1944).

C. <u>Major Ion Requirements of P. cuprodurans</u>.

To furthur study the specific salinity requirements of P. cuprodurans a study of the bacterium's major ion requirements was undertaken. The individual constituents of 75% synthetic seawater appearing in Table 5 were prepared as 10 X solutions so that the addition of 10 ml of each constituent to a 250 ml Erlenmeyer flask would yield 100 ml of 75% synthetic seawater. Full or partial deletions of any salt could be made by the omission of 10 or less ml of a solution. When deletions were made, glycerol equal in molarity to the moles of the anion or cation deleted was added (glycerol not utilized by P. cuprodurans for 17 days; Results section A-3) to maintain the same osmotic pressure of the medium (MacLoed and Onofrey, 1956). Solutions (100 ml) containing the ionic deletions shown in Table 6 were prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks with the organic constituents of the basal medium added to each. The prepared media were adjusted to pH 7.0 with 1.0 N  $NH_{h}OH$ , autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min, and inoculated with 0.1 ml of an 18-hr basal medium broth culture of P. cuprodurans. The inoculated flasks were incubated at 20 C at a shaking speed of 140 rpm with growth followed by optical density measurements at 420 mm. Throughout their growth the cells were checked for alteration in morphology by microscopic observations under oil immersion made with the Zeiss WL Research Microscope.

1. Sodium Requirement.

Results appearing in Table 7 indicate a definite sodium requirement of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as evidenced by the absence of growth with the deletion

of the sodium ion (Flask #1). Gradual increases in sodium levels from 3.492 mM to 138.28 mM sodium correspondingly heightened the growth response of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> with optimal growth attained at a sodium level of 138.28 mM (Table 7: Flask 4, 5, 6, and 7).

#### 2. Magnesium Requirement.

When <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated in magnesium depleted medium optical density measurements could not be performed because of the formation of visible aggregates which were unevenly distributed in solution (Table 7: Flask #9). Cells comprising such aggregates were polymorphic with filamentous and round forms present (Fig 2). The addition of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> was observed to have no effect on the formation of such aberrant cells. The addition of 3.92 mM magnesium was sufficient to satisfy the bacterium's need for the ion (Table 7: Flask #10).

# 3. Calcium Requirement.

The deletion of calcium from the 75% synthetic seawater medium caused a reduction in the growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (Table 7: Flask #13). Cells in this calcium-deleted medium were examined with the phase microscope and were large swollen cells with a diameter of approximately four times the length of the normal organism or  $4.5 \mu$  (Fig 3). The formation of these aberrant cells began in the lag phase of growth and swelling increased during subsequent growth. The presence of 1.48 mM calcium in the basal medium yielded a maximum growth response, but aberrant morphology in cells was not completely eliminated (less than 1.0% aberrant). The presence of 2.96 mM calcium in the basal medium yielded maximum growth with
no aberrant cells present, and hence was considered optimal for <u>P. cuprodurans</u>. 4. Other Ion Requirements.

No requirements for sulfate (Table 7: Flask #8), strontium (Flask #17), borate (Flask #18), or potassium (Flask #16) were observed in this experimentation. Requirements for these ions, especially potassium, may be satisfied by ionic contaminants present in the basal medium organic constituents: yeast extract, 10.5% ash (0.0126 g/100 ml of basal medium); peptone, 3.0% ash (0.003 g/100 of basal medium) (Fisher Scientific Co., 1966).

### 5. Defined Inorganic Constituents.

When the basal medium was prepared with 0.3098 M sodium, 39.2 mM magnesium and 7.4 mM calcium growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was noted to equal that of the organism grown in basal medium (prepared with 75% synthetic seawater, Table 7: Flask #20). This clearly indicated the bacterium's requirements for only the three cations.

### D. Copper Tolerance of P. cuprodurans.

Roche (1966) placed the maximum level of copper tolerance for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (<u>P. X.</u>) at 2.25-2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper in 2216E medium (Oppenheimer and ZoBell, 1952). This medium contained 5.0 g/liter peptone, 1.0 g/liter yeast extract, and a small addition of ferric ion as ferric ammonium citrate (0.01 g/liter) (Roche, 1966). Since the basal medium contained 1.0 g/liter peptone, 1.0 g yeast extract, and no ferric ion additive, the maximum level of copper tolerance for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was redetermined in the basal medium.

### 1. Broth Studies.

The basal medium (100 ml) supplemented with varied molarities of copper sulfate ( $1 \times 10^{-5}$  to  $3 \times 10^{-3}$  M) was prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks. All media were adjusted to pH 7.0 with sodium hydroxide and auto-claved at 121 C for 15 min. Each flask was inoculated with the standard inoculum (Methods section C) and incubated at 20 C on a gyrorotary shaker at 140 rpm. Optical density measurements at 420 mµ and pH measurements were performed during the growth of P. cuprodurans (Table 8).

No significant difference in the optical density of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in the basal medium and the basal medium with copper supplementation up to  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M was observed (Table 8). Supplementation of the basal medium with copper levels of  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M and higher had the general effect of prolonging the lag phase of growth and decreasing the maximum optical density (Table 8).

The maximum level of copper tolerance for <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> was 2.25-2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper which was identical to the value determined by Roche (1966) (Table 8). Precipitation occurred in basal medium when supplemented with the toxic level of copper (2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M) after adjusting the pH to 7.0 prior to autoclaving. Precipitation increased with additional copper supplementation above the 2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper level.

Cells cultivated in high concentrations of copper (5 x  $10^{-4}$  to 2.25 x  $10^{-3}$  M) maintained normal morphology throughout their growth.

Measurements of pH with growth of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> demonstrated a decrease in the pH of the medium (approximately 0.2-0.3 pH units) during early growth (Table 9). After continued growth, the pH of the medium became more alkaline, attaining a pH of 8.0-8.2 in the stationary phase of growth. Prolonged incubation of stationary phase cells led to a maximal pH value of 8.4 to 8.5 in the flasks (Table 9: 144 hr).

#### 2. Copper Tolerance Studies With Agar Plates.

To determine if agar plates could be used for the accurate determination of copper tolerance, the media used in the previous section (Results section D-1) were prepared with 1.5% agar and agar plates prepared. The plates were inoculated by streaking a loopful of an 18-hr basal medium broth culture of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> upon them. The plates then were incubated for a 10-day period at 20 C, and checked for the presence of growth.

Results appearing in Table 10 show that the same level of copper tolerance could be derived for <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> by this method. Colonies observed on plates of the basal medium containing  $1-2.25 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper developed a greenish tinge apparently indicating the concentration of copper by the colonies. Colonies developing on basal medium agar plates with 2.00- $2.25 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were reduced in size, having a diameter of 1-3 mm after the lo-day incubation period compared to a 3-4 mm diameter of cells grown on basal medium agar.

### 3. Copper Tolerance Studies on Non-marine Bacteria.

Because of their reliability in determining copper tolerance, basal medium agar plates prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater were employed to determine the copper tolerance levels of the following four bacteria: <u>E. coli B, P. aeruginosa, B. subtilis</u>, and <u>S. aureus</u>. A 10-day incubation period at 37 C was employed for these studies. <u>B. subtilis</u> was the least tolerant to the four bacteria tested being able to tolerate a copper level of  $5 \times 10^{-5}$  M (Table 11). This level of copper tolerance for <u>B. subtilis</u> was constant when the bacterium was cultivated on basal medium prepared with distilled water or 75% synthetic seawater. <u>S. aureus</u> tolerated a level of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper on both types of the prepared media (75% synthetic seawater or distilled water) (Table 12). <u>E. coli B</u> tolerated 1 x  $10^{-4}$  M copper on media prepared with distilled water, and  $4 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper on media prepared with 75% synthetic seawater (Table 13). <u>P. aeruginosa</u> tolerated more copper than did the other three organisms, tolerating 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper in both the distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater media (Table 14).

### E. The Effect of Organic Matter on Copper Tolerance.

To determine the role of organic nutrients in copper tolerance of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> the following experiment was undertaken. Basal medium broth was prepared and diluted with 75% synthetic seawater to yield the following combined levels of peptone and yeast extract (50/50, w/w): 2.000, 1.000, 0.800, 0.600, 0.400, 0.200, 0.100, and 0.050 g/liter. Solutions of 100 ml of these levels of organic nutrients were prepared in triplicate. One flask from each level of organic supplement was untreated with copper, the second treated with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper, and the third with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper. All media were prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks, adjusted to pH 7.0 with sodium hydroxide, and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min.

An inoculum was prepared by aseptically harvesting 30 ml of a basal medium broth culture (0.D. at 420 mp of 0.30) of P. cuprodurans by centri-

fugation at 19,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C. The pellet was washed aseptically three times with 15 ml of sterile 75% synthetic seawater at 19,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C. The final pellet was resuspended in 30 ml of sterile 75% synthetic seawater and 1.0 ml of this suspension used to inoculate each of the prepared flasks. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was followed by optical density measurements at 420 mµ using sterile controls for zeroing the colorimeter.

Growth (as 0.D.) of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> occurred at all levels of organic nutrients employed (unsupplemented with copper) with a linear relationship of growth to total organic matter occurring at the 0.200,0.100, 0.050 g/liter of total organic matter (Table 15). Copper at 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M was tolerated at a total organic nutrient level of 0.800 g/liter, and toxic at a total organic nutrient level of 0.600 g/liter (Table 15). Copper at 5 x  $10^{-4}$  M copper was tolerated in media containing 0.400 g/liter total organic nutrients, and toxic at 0.200 g/liter total organic matter (Table 15).

The presence of precipitation in the medium was noted when the levels of  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  and  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper became toxic with decreased levels of total organic nutrients (0.600 and 0.200 g/liter respectively). In all instances when copper was added the lag phase of growth was extended and the maximum 0.D. at 420 mu decreased, with these effects amplified as the copper supplements became more toxic with dilution of organic matter (Table 15).

Using the 2.25 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper tolerance level determined for the basal medium (2.00 g/liter total organic nutrients) in Results section C-1 and C-2 and the values obtained here, a graph was prepared plotting the copper

tolerance level with the total level of organic nutrients (Fig 4). The three points determined all fall on a straight line, suggesting a possible linear relationship between level of organic nutrients and level of copper tolerance. Furthur study is needed to determine if this linear relationship is maintained at higher and lower levels of organic nutrients.

These results demonstrated that the levels of organic matter employed clearly affected the levels of copper tolerance for <u>P. cuprodurans</u>. F. Copper Tolerance: An Adaptation or Selection Phenomenon?

It was previously observed that <u>P. cuprodurans</u> growing in high concentrations of copper (i.e.  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M) had a long extended lag period before growth (increase in O.D.) (c.a. 8-10 hr in basal medium, Table 9 and Table 15). To determine if this extended lag period was due to adaptation or selection (i.e. mutation) processes the following experimentation was performed.

Duplicate 99 ml volumes of basal medium broth and basal medium broth supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks, adjusted to a pH of 7.0 with sodium hydroxide, and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. Inocula were prepared by growing <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to an 0.D. at 420 mµ of 0.30 in basal medium broth unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper. One flask of each medium prepared was inoculated with 1.0 ml of each inoculum, and incubated at 20 C. To determine viable cell numbers, spread plates were performed on basal medium agar plates throughout the growth of P. cuprodurans.

### 1. Inoculum Grown in Basal Medium.

When this inoculum was employed to inoculate 99 ml portions of basal medium broth, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> had a 1-hr lag period before logarithmic growth (Fig 5). With this same inoculum, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in the basal medium broth with  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper was observed to have an 8-hr lag period before logarithmic growth (Fig 5). No die-off of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in the basal medium broth with  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper occurred indicating an adaptation of the bacterium to the copper stress (Fig 5). Die-off in the lag phase of growth in basal medium broth with  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper would have been present if a selection process were involved in copper tolerance. 2. <u>Inoculum Grown in Basal Medium Broth With  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M Copper</u>.

When this inoculum was employed to inoculate 99 ml of basal medium broth unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in the basal medium broth was observed to have a 2-hr lag period before logarithmic growth (Fig 6). With this same inoculum, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in the basal medium broth with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper, was observed to have a 3 to 4-hr lag period before logarithmic growth (Fig 6). The extension of the lag period in basal medium broth and decrease in the lag period in basal medium broth with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper shown in Fig 6 appeared as further evidence of adaptation to copper stress.

### 3. Stability of Copper Adaptation.

A 0.1 ml aliquot of the stationary phase basal medium broth culture of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> obtained in (Results section F-2, basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper) was used to seed another 100 ml of basal medium broth. This basal medium broth culture was cultivated at 20 C to an O.D. at 420 mµ of 0.30. One ml aliquots of this culture were used to inoculate 99 ml portions of basal medium broth unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper which were incubated at 20 C. Spread plates were performed on basal medium agar plates to follow viable cell numbers.

Results identical to those in Fig 5 were obtained in this experimentation (Fig 7). Results here show a reversion of copper-adapted <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cells to the control situation shown in Fig 5. If selection (mutation) played a role in copper tolerance this characteristic (copper tolerance) expressed in growth responses shown in Fig 6 should have remained stable and appeared in Fig 7.

### G. Measurement of Copper Chelation in Basal Medium Broth.

Results section E established that the level of copper tolerance of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> was dependent on the level of organic nutrients in the growth medium (Table 15). An understanding of the state of copper in basal medium broth assists in understanding the phenomenon of copper tolerance.

#### 1. Polarographic Measurement.

Polarography had been previously used for measurement of copper chelation in defined microbiological media (Avakyan and Rabotonova, 1966). An attempt was made here to measure the amount of copper chelation in the basal medium employing polarography.

Ten ml aliquots of basal medium broth and basal medium broth supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $1 \times 10^{-3}$ , and  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were subjected to polarographic measurement. The inorganic and organic components of the basal medium represented too complex an electrolyte base for accurate measurement as they masked a defined copper wave. Because of this difficulty, polarographic measurements were abandoned.

#### 2. Anodic Stripping Voltammetry.

Anodic stripping voltammetry (ASV) unlike polarography measures copper independent of the electrolyte base in which the copper resides. In ASV measurement of materials such as microbiological media two major forms of copper are identified. Labile copper is that ion which is free or loosely bound to organic molecules, and easily plated onto the graphite-mercury electrode for analysis. Non-labile copper refers to that portion of copper which is firmly bound (chelated) to organic material, and only plated onto the electrode after acid treatment which releases the ion from the chelate.

Synthetic seawater (75%) and basal medium broth supplemented and unsupplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $1 \times 10^{-3}$ , and  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were prepared, and adjusted to a pH of 7.0 with sodium hydroxide. Portions of each solution were sterilized by filtration through Millipore HA filters (mean porosity of 0.45 u) or by autoclaving at 121 C for 15 min. Samples were diluted either 1:10 (2 ml in 18 ml) or 1:20 (1 ml in 19 ml) with distilled water and measured for the quantity of labile and non-labile copper.

#### a. Autoclaved Solutions.

Results for autoclaved media appearing in Table 16 demonstrated differences in the amounts of labile and non-labile copper with increased supplementation of copper to the basal medium. Both fractions of copper (labile and non-labile) were observed to increase with increases in copper supplementation (Table 16). A more rapid increase in copper concentration occurred in the labile fraction (Table 16).

These results showed that copper was both in a free and bound state in basal medium broth supplemented with copper. These results were not indicative of equilibration of copper in the basal medium between the free and bound state. If equilibration were present in this system a constant percent of the total supplement for both labile and non-labile copper should have been apparent at all levels of supplementation (i.e. 50% labile and 50% non-labile).

### b. Filter-Sterilized Solutions.

Results for filter sterilized solution appearing in Table 17 show differences in the levels of labile and non-labile copper with increased copper supplementation to the basal medium  $(1 \times 10^{-4} \text{ to } 2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M copper}).$ Filter-sterilized basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper had consistently higher levels of labile copper and lower levels of non-labile copper than did autoclaved media containing the same copper supple-This appeared to indicate that filter-sterilized basal medium possessed ment. fewer copper binding sites than did autoclaved basal medium. This information implied that the autoclaving process serves to expose more binding sites for copper. An anomalous result was noted in filter-sterilized basal medium supplemented with  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper. In this medium the amount of labile copper was found to diminish on a percent basis from the level of  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper (Table 17). In this same medium the level of non-labile copper was observed to increase, opposed to the decreasing tendency observed with lower levels of copper supplementation  $(1 \times 10^{-4} \text{to } 1 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M})$  (Table 17).

# H. Effect of Temperature on the Growth and Copper Tolerance of P. cuprodurans.

Experiments were designed to determine the optimal growth temperature of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with copper. Two liters of the following media were prepared in 4-liter Erlenmeyer flasks, and adjusted to pH 7.0 with sodium hydroxide: basal medium, and basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $1 \times 10^{-3}$ , and  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper sulfate respectively. Fortions (100 ml) were placed into 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min.

Duplicate flasks of each medium were inoculated with the standard inoculum (Methods section C) and incubated at one of the following temperatures on a gyrorotary shaker at 140 rpm: 20, 24, 26, 28, 30, 33, and 36 C. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was followed by optical density measurements at 420 mp performed regularly at 4, 6, 8, 10, 13, 24, 28, 30, 34, 49, 53, and 77 hr. Optical density measurements between these times were performed to establish the growth rate of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in the various media. The growth rate was defined as the change in optical density at 420 mu per hr in the logarithmic phase of growth.

Results appearing in Tables 18 through 23 showed that <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in the basal medium with no copper supplement attained maximal growth at 33 C. With basal medium, elevation in growth temperature from 20 to 33 C had the general effect of decreasing the lag period of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> and increasing the growth rate (Tables 18 through 23). No growth of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> occurred at 36 C in any of the media used in these experiments. The characteristic decrease in lag phase and increase in growth rate was noted for <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in basal medium supplemented with copper  $(1 \times 10^{-4} \text{ to } 2 \times 10^{-3})$  from 20 to 26 C (Tables 18-20). Above 26 C growth of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in copper supplemented basal medium was progressively delayed (Tables 21 to 23). Decreases in the maximum optical density attained by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were observed at growth temperatures of 30 and 33 C (Tables 22 and 23).

In basal medium supplemented with  $2 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was observed to undergo a large amount of lysis upon attaining stationary phase at 33 C (Table 23). Lysis products were observed as visible aggregates in the medium. When cells in basal medium with  $2 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper were examined with the phase microscope at stationary phase, the cells were elliptically swollen and severely plasmolyzed, similar to those shown in Fig 3. Such aberrancies were not observed in earlier growth of the organism, and were considered as products of autolytic processes.

Since all growth temperatures could not be tested simultaneously in this experimentation a true direct comparison of growth in the tested media at the various temperatures connot be clearly established from these results. It may be inferred, however, that <u>P. cuprodurans</u> has its optimal growth temperature between 33-36 C in basal medium broth. The growth rates obtained for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in the media tested were determined and plotted in Fig 8. Cells grown in copper supplemented media shared a common 26 C temperature optimum (Fig 8). Elevation in temperature beyond 26 C caused

decreases in the growth rate of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in copper-supplemented media. Since these studies were performed in identical media using a standardized inoculum (all prepared simultaneously as a batch and subsequently divided into 100 ml portions), these observations are comparable although not performed simultaneously.

# I. The Effect of Various Washing Solutions on P. cuprodurans.

#### 1. Comparison of Washing Solutions.

Before engaging in physiological studies on <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u>, a washing solution was established for the duration of this dissertation. The following were employed experimentally as washing solutions: distilled water, 0.82 M glycerol, 75% synthetic seawater, 0.0392 M magnesium chloride, 0.0074 M calcium chloride, and a solution of both 0.0392 M magnesium chloride and 0.0074 M calcium chloride. Roche (1966) judged distilled water as an effective washing solution because of its ability to yield low levels of copper concentration by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (<u>P. X</u>). Glycerol (0.82 M) was equivalent in osmotic pressure to 75% synthetic seawater (MacLoed and Onofrey, 1956). Synthetic seawater (75%) was employed as the ionic solution in which <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was grown. Individual solutions of magnesium, calcium, and magnesium and calcium together were employed because of their ability to prevent lysis of marine bacteria (Korngold and Kushner, 1968). Levels of calcium and magnesium employed were those found in synthetic seawater (Table 5).

To determine the effect of washing solutions upon <u>P. cuprodurans</u>, the solutions were prepared and adjusted to pH 7.0 with 1.0 and 0.1 N sodium hydroxide. Logarithmic phase cells of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> were harvested at an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ. Such cells were in optimal growth and physiologically active for furthur study. Six 200 ml aliquots of a basal medium broth of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in logarithmic growth culture were harvested at 19,900 x g for 10 min at 4 C and subsequently washed with three 15 ml volumes of one of the washing solutions. All washing supernatants were saved for furthur study.

The effectiveness of a washing solution was judged by three criteria: 1. Integrity of the centrifuged pellet after washing - a firm tight pellet was considered normal, whereas a loose pellet was considered abnormal and indicative of cell lysis. 2. Cell morphology - the presence vs the absence of normal morphology (i.e rounding of the cell). 3. Presence or absence of leakage material in ultraviolet absorption spectrum of a washing supernatant; with successive washes peak height of components of the spectrum should decrease in a normal washing process. Increases in the peak height of components of the spectrum with successive washes should then indicate leakage or lysis of cells.

Table 24 contains a summation of pellet and morphological observations obtained in this experimentation. All washes with the exception of 0.82 M glycerol and distilled water yielded favorable results by these criteria.

For comparison of the washing supernatant, the Hitachi-Perkin-Elmer-Coleman 124 recording spectrophotometer was employed. To prevent spectral changes due to increase in cuvette temperature, samples of the washing solutions were pre-incubated at 30 C for 30 min and subsequently analyzed

in the spectrophotometer equipped with a 30 C heating jacket. All cuvettes were acid cleaned in warm nitric acid and rinsed with distilled water and ethanol before use. For direct comparison of information each washing solution was standardized against the 0.82 M glycerol solution. Washing solutions containing magnesium chloride, magnesium chloride-calcium chloride, and 75% synthetic seawater exhibited a peak at 203 mµ as shown in Fig 9. All other washing solutions showed no peaks in the 320-200 mµ range examined and were compatible with the blank.

Aliquots (3.0 ml) of the washing supernatants were run against the 0.82 M glycerol blank. All such samples demonstrated two broad peaks occurring at 250 mµ and 203 mµ as shown in Fig 10. The heights of the two peaks were measured and corrected for the existing descrepancies existing between the washing solutions (Fig 11). Glycerol (0.82 M) and distilled water exhibited increases in the peak heights (203 and 250 mu peaks) with successive washes (Fig 11). This characteristic pattern was established as indicative of cell lysis, thus agreeing with the other two criteria employed.

The washing supernatants obtained from the use of the other four washing solutions exhibited a decrease in the height of both peaks (203 and 250 mµ) with successive washes. This is characteristic of a washing processes.

By the established criteria distilled water and 0.82 M glycerol were determined to be poor washing solutions as they led to leakage and lysis of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>. Magnesium chloride (0.0392 M), calcium chloride (0.0074 M),

magnesium chloride (0.0392 M) combined with calcium chloride (0.0074 M), and 75% synthetic seawater were determined acceptable washing solutions.

The 203 mµ peak appeared to be associated with the presence of magnesium in the washing supernatant, as it appeared only in washing solutions containing magnesium (Fig 9). The 250 mµ peak was indicative of basal medium constituents and their subsequent washing from the cell. No clear 260 mµ peak (nucleic acids) was observed in the instances of distilled water and 0.82 M glycerol washes where lysis was apparent. With cell lysis, a 260 mµ peak is evident due to the release of nucleic acids from the cell. It is felt that such a peak may have existed in the glycerol and distilled water washes, but was masked by the broad 250 mµ peak.

#### 2. Magnesium Chloride as a Washing Solution.

Because of the preceding success using magnesium chloride for washing <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (Results section I-1), furthur study using magnesium chloride for washing <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was undertaken.

A basal medium broth culture (600 ml) of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was grown to an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ. Aliquots (100 ml) of this broth culture were harvested by centrifugation at 19,900 x g for 10 min at 4 C. The supernatant was decanted and the pellet washed with one of the following magnesium solutions adjusted to pH 7.0: 49.2, 39.3, 29.5, 19.6, 9.8, and 4.9 mM magnesium chloride. Wash volumes of 7.5 ml were employed with the pellet checked for firmness and the cells for abnormal morphology with each wash. Ultraviolet spectra were performed on each of the washes using the corresponding solution as a blank. In all solutions the pellet maintained its normal consistency, but rounded, plasmolyzed forms of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> were observed with the second washing with 4.9 and 9.8 mM magnesium chloride (Table 25).

Spectral analyses performed on the washing supernatants yielded the same 203 and 250 mµ peaks previously described in Results section I-1 (Fig 10). Quantitation of the peak heights appear in Fig 12. Close to a linear relationship occurred between the peak heights of the 203 mµ peak of the initial wash with varied concentrations of magnesium chloride (Fig 12).

Because of the alteration in cell morphology encountered at magnesium levels of 4.9 and 9.8 mM (Table 25), 19.6 mM magnesium chloride was selected for use as a washing solution.

### 3. <u>Respirometry Studies Performed With the 4 g/liter Magnesium Chloride</u> Washing Solution.

In initially studying respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u>, the 19.6 mM magnesium chloride washing solution was employed for the preparation of cells. With such studies, <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cells possessed an extremely low rate of respiration. To determine if this low rate of respiration was due to magnesium washing the following experiment was performed.

One hundred ml of the basal medium and the basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were prepared, adjusted to pH 7.0 with sodium hydroxide, and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The flasks were subsequently inoculated with the standard inoculum (Methods section C) and cultivated at 20 C to an 0.D. of 0.85 at 420 mµ. Each 100 ml of broth culture was split into two 50 ml volumes and harvested by centrifugation at 39,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C.

Subsequent to harvesting one pellet derived from each medium was washed with 19.6 mM magnesium chloride, and the second pellet washed with 75% synthetic seawater. The final suspensions were prepared by resuspending each pellet in 75% synthetic seawater, and using this suspension for respirometry studies according to Table 2.

Results shown in Fig 13 show magnesium washed cells possessed greatly reduced rate of oxygen uptake when compared to cells washed with 75% synthetic seawater. Because of these results magnesium chloride washing was abandoned, and cells were washed with 75% synthetic seawater in preparing them for physiological study.

### J. Determination of DNA : RNA : Protein Ratios.

Previous studies (Results section F) indicated that copper tolerance by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> involved an adaptive process. With such adaptation alteration of major biochemical constituents such as DNA, RNA and protein may have occurred. To determine if copper stress induced such biochemical alterations in <u>P. cuprodurans</u>, the ratios of DNA : RNA : protein were determined for the bacterium cultivated in basal medium broth supplemented with varied concentrations of copper  $(1 \times 10^{-4}, 5 \times 10^{-4}, and 1 \times 10^{-3} M)$ . <u>P.</u> <u>cuprodurans</u> was grown to an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ in the prepared media and washed, extracted and analyzed according to Methods section N.

Results appearing in Table 26 indicated that no alteration of the DNA : RNA : protein ratio occurred with increased copper supplementation of the basal medium  $(1 \times 10^{-4}, 5 \times 10^{-4}, \text{ and } 1 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M})$ . Nitrogen present

in DNA : RNA : protein represented 95-97% of the cell nitrogen in the four situations tested. Ratios determined here complied with ranges for gram-negative bacteria (Luria, 1960).

No major alteration in the ratio of DNA : RNA : protein was associated with the adaptation of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> to copper stress. K. Relationship of Cell Numbers to Protein and Dry Weight.

To determine the interrelationships of Lowry protein, dry weight, and cell numbers for <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> grown in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of copper, the following experiment was performed. Several 99 ml portions of basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks, and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. Over a period of several days the flasks were inoculated with the standard inoculum and incubated at 20 C at 140 rpm until attaining an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ. The cells were harvested by centrifugation at 39,900 x g, washed three times with 75% synthetic seawater and a final suspension prepared.

Samples of the suspension were used for the determination of Lowry protein, dry weight and a Petroff-Hauser cell count. Samples were tested in triplicate to obtain accurate values. The relationship of protein and dry weight to cell numbers was identical for cells grown in the four different media employed (Fig 14). When tested throughout this dissertation these relationships were observed to remain constant.

### L. <u>Electron Microscopy of P. cuprodurans</u>.

To determine if alteration in the ultrastructure of P. cuprodurans

occurred with increased copper stress, the bacterium was grown in basal medium supplemented with copper to an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mu and processed according to Methods section K for examination with the electron microscope.

No significant differences in ultrastructure were noted in cells grown in the basal medium (Fig 15) and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper (Fig 16). Cells possessed a typical gramnegative multilayered cell wall with the dense-light-dense layers of the cytoplasmic membrane apparent. These electron micrographs of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> corresponded with those of Costerton <u>et al</u> (1967) and Wiebe (1968) for other marine pseudomonads.

# M. The Effect of Copper on Oxygen Uptake by P. cuprodurans.

To determine if copper stress affected the respiratory activity, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated in each of the following media until the attainment of stationary phase: basal medium, and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $1 \times 10^{-3}$ , and  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper. The cells were harvested and prepared for study according to Methods section 0.

### 1. P. cuprodurans Cultivated in the Basal Medium.

Respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> progressively decreased with increased concentration of copper (Fig 17). The respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> was affected by all concentrations of copper added to the basal medium in the respiration flasks. No linear relationship between the concentration of copper supplement to the basal medium and corresponding decreases in respiration was noted.

## 2. P. cuprodurans Cultivated in Basal Medium Supplemented With 1 x 10<sup>-4</sup> M Copper.

Respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper was only altered in respiration flasks containing basal medium supplemented with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper (Fig 18). Because no difference was noted in the respiration of the organism in respiration flasks containing basal medium and basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper, adaptation of the bacterium to the  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper supplement was apparent (Fig 18). This adaptation held for the three hr duration of this experiment as no difference between respiration in basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper occurred (Fig 18).

# 3. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> Cultivated in Basal Medium Supplemented with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Copper.

Respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper was decreased only in respiration flasks containing basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper (Fig 19). Because no difference was observed in the respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in respiration flasks containing basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper, adaptation of the bacterium to the  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper supplement was apparent (Fig 19). This adaptation of the bacterium, as in the instance with cells cultivated in the basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper (Results section M-2), remained stable for the 3 hr duration of this experiment.

# 4. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> Cultivated in <u>Basal Medium</u> Supplemented with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Copper.

Respiration of P. cuprodurans cultivated in basal medium supplemented

with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper was unaltered in respiration when tested in respiration flasks containing basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper (Fig 20). This indicated adaptation of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to the  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper supplement. Such adaptation remained throughout the 3 hr period of examination as the respiration present in the four media tested exhibited the same rate of respiration.

# 5. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> Cultivated in Basal Medium Supplemented with 2 x 10<sup>-3</sup> M Copper.

Respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium supplemented with  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper was unaltered in respiration when tested in the respiration flasks containing basal medium, and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper (Fig 21). This indicated adaptation of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> to the  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper supplement. Such adaptation remained throughout the 3 hr period of examination as the respiration present in the four media tested exhibited the same rate of respiration. The exact copper concentration of  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M could not be tested in this experiment as large amounts of precipitation were noted when the medium was prepared as a 3X concentrate.

### 6. <u>Respiratory Alteration of P. cuprodurans by Copper</u>: <u>A Die-off</u> Phenomenon or a Respiratory Inhibition Phenomenon?

Decreased respiration occurring in respiration flasks containing levels of copper supplementation above which <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated were observed in Fig 17, 18, and 19. It was not known at the time of experimentation whether such decreased respiration was attributable to decreased viable cell numbers or to an inhibitory effect of the copper ion on respiration. To determine the cause of the respiratory decreases, the following experiment was performed. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated until the attainment of stationary phase in the following four media: basal medium, and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $1 \times 10^{-3}$ and  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper. The cells were prepared for study as indicated in Methods section 0. Identical mixtures to those in the respiration flasks of Results sections M-1, M-2, M-3, M-4, and M-5 were created in large sterile test tubes. Such test tubes were attached to the Gilson respirometer and incubated in accordance to the previous studies in Results section M. Duplicate 0.1 ml samples were removed from the test tubes at times corresponding to 0 and 180 min of incubation and plate counts performed on basal medium agar plates.

No decrease in viable cell numbers occurred during the period of respiratory study (Table 27). These results indicated that oxygen utilization decreases observed in Results section M could be attributed to respiratory inhibition by the copper ion.

7. Conclusions.

An adaptive phenomenon to copper similar to that observed in Results section F was apparent in these respiration studies (sections 1 through 5). Adaptation to copper was observed when <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was grown in basal medium supplemented with copper concentrations of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M, as cells maintained a constant oxygen utilization in basal medium supplemented to a concentration of copper in which cells were grown (Fig 16-21).

Decreased oxygen utilization occurred only in respiratory flasks containing basal medium supplemented with copper concentrations exceeding those in which <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated.

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium supplemented with various concentrations of copper possessed progressively reduced oxygen uptake after 180 min in respiration flasks containing basal medium (Table 28). Thus, copper adapted cells were inhibited markedly in their respiration as a function of copper concentration.

Endogenous respiration at copper concentrations studied could not be performed because of lack of copper solubility in seawater without organic nutrients. Endogenous respiration of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> was also decreased when grown in increased concentrations of copper supplementation to the basal medium (Fig 17 through 21).

Oxygen utilization by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> was influenced strongly by both the copper concentration in the basal medium for growth and the copper concentration present in the respiratory vessel.

N. Respiratory Deficiency Induced by Copper.

Triphenyltetrazolium chloride (TTC) has been used to detect respiratory deficiencies in a variety of microorganisms such as yeast (Lindegren, Nagai, and Nagai, 1958). To determine if growth in coppersupplemented basal medium induced a respiratory deficiency in <u>P. cuprodurans</u>, the following experiment was performed. Agar plates of basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were prepared and inoculated by streaking with freshly grown P. cuprodurans

cells. The inoculated plates were incubated at 20 C until well-developed colonies were apparent. The plates were overlayed with either a 1.5% agar or a 10% gelatin solution containing 0.1% TTC.

After overlaying, the plates were incubated at 20 C and examined every 5 min for the first hr of incubation, and at hourly intervals thereafter for the presence of red-reduced triphenylformazan. Respiratory sufficient colonies were defined as those capable of reducing the TTC within one hr of incubation (Lindegren, Nagai, and Nagai, 1958). Reduction of the dye after one hr was indicative of a respiratory deficiency (Lindegren, Nagai, and Nagai, 1958).

Growth of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> on basal medium agar plates supplemented with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper induced a respiratory deficiency after 6 and 12 hr, respectively (Table 29). <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> colonies on basal medium agar plates reduced the TTC dye after 5 min incubation, whereas a nine-fold increase in TTC reduction to 45 min occurred on basal medium agar plates supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper. Although <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> colonies on basal medium agar plates supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper had TTC reduction times extended beyond <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> colonies on basal medium agar, such colonies were respiratory sufficient since TTC reduction occurred within one hr.

Agar and gelatin overlays were employed to determine if the 50 C temperature of the molten agar overlay was injurious to <u>P. cuprodurans</u> colonies. Identical TTC reduction times were noted for gelatin and agar overlays (Table 29).

### 1. Possible TTC-Copper Interactions.

To determine if the prolonged TTC reduction times with increased copper supplementation to the basal medium were due to TTC-copper interactions as indicated in Table 29, both 1.5% agar and 10% gelatin TTC overlays were supplemented with 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper and used to overlay <u>P. cuprodurans</u> colonies on basal medium agar plates. A 5 min reduction time was recorded with both TTC overlays indicating that TTC-copper interactions were not responsible for respiratory deficiencies observed for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> colonies on basal medium agar plates supplemented with 5 x  $10^{-4}$ and 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper.

### 2. Reversibility of Respiratory Deficiencies Induced by Copper.

To determine if the respiratory deficiencies in Table 29 were reversible by removal of the copper stress, <u>P. cuprodurens</u> colonies on basal medium agar plates supplemented with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were picked and streaked on basal medium agar plates. After development of the colonies, the plates were overlayed with 10% gelatin containing 0.1% TTC. The overlayed colonies reduced the TTC dye after 5 min of incubation indicating that the respiratory deficiency observed under copper stress was reversed upon copper removal.

### 3. Induction of Respiratory Deficiencies by Other Divalent Cations.

To determine if other divalent transitional elements induced respiratory deficiencies in <u>P. cuprodurans</u> the following experiment was undertaken. First, tolerance studies of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to nickel, cobalt, zinc, and cadmium were performed using the agar plate technique (Results section D-2). Results in Tables 30, 31, 32, and 33 demonstrated <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u> tolerated  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M nickel,  $3 \times 10^{-4}$  M cobalt,  $4 \times 10^{-4}$  M zinc, and  $5 \times 10^{-5}$  M cadmium in basal medium. Supplementation of the basal medium with zinc and cadmium reduced the colony size of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (Table 32 and 33).

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated on basal medium agar plates supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper;  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M nickel;  $3 \times 10^{-4}$  M cobalt;  $4 \times 10^{-4}$  M zinc; and  $5 \times 10^{-5}$  M cadmium. With the appearance of colonies on these plates, the plates were overlayed with 10% gelatin containing 0.1\% TTC and incubated at 20 C. Maximum concentrations of nickel, cobalt, zinc, and cadmium tolerated by <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u> did not induce respiratory deficiencies (Table 3<sup>4</sup>). Thus, induction of respiratory deficiencies in <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was a specific effect of copper rather than a general effect of divalent cations.

### 0. Thunberg Studies.

Data obtained in Results sections M and N demonstrated that increased copper supplementation to the basal medium caused decreased oxygen uptake and respiratory deficiencies in <u>P. cuprodurans</u>. To furthur investigate these respiratory alterations of the bacterium, the following experimentation was taken.

The use of Thunberg tubes with a variety of oxidation-reduction (O/R) dyes have been used to study electron transport in microorganisms (Tam and Wilson, 1941; Umbreit, Burris, and Stauffer, 1957). To study the electron transport system of P. cuprodurans, methylene blue (MB),

dichloroindophenol (DCIP) and sodium ferricyanide were used. Methylene blue and dichloroindophenol have been used as electron acceptors at the flavoprotein-quinone level of electron transport because of their comparable O/R potentials (Lardy, 1949). Ferricyanide accepts electrons at the cytochrome <u>c</u> level (Smith, 1968). TTC was also employed to determine where the dye accepted electrons. With the use of these oxidationreduction dyes, it was possible to determine if the respiratory deficiency found in Results section N was reflective of changes in the electron transport system at or before the flavoprotein-quinone level, or at the cytochrome level.

Cells were cultivated and prepared for study according to Methods section R. All readings were performed using a common blank containing a formalized suspension of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>. Readings were standardized as changes in optical density occurring with a cell concentration of  $5 \times 10^9$ cells/ml.

Difficulty was encountered in using sodium ferricyanide as an electron acceptor, for the electron transport system of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> was unable to transfer electrons to the ferricyanide. Attempts made with phenazine methylsulfate to couple electron transport with the ferricyanide were not successful. This difficulty was probably due to ionic interference from the seawater.

Results obtained from the TTC, DCIP, and MB dyes appear in Fig 22, 23, and 24, separately. With all dyes no reduction occurred during the 30 min incubation period when <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal

medium supplemented with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were employed. Cells cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper were noted to exhibit a slower rate of reduction of the three dyes when compared to cells cultivated under no copper stress. The slope obtained from cells cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper were decreased by a factor of nine when compared to the non-copper stressed cells. This same nine-fold decrease was observed in the TTC overlays performed in Results section N (Table 29).

Thus, an alteration in electron transport occurred at or before the flavoprotein-quinone level of electron transport in <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper.

### P. <u>Qualitative and Quantitative Measurement of the Cytochrome Components</u> of <u>P. cuprodurans.</u>

Because of changes in electron transport and respiration caused by the addition of copper to the basal medium established in Results sections M through O, investigation of the cytochromes of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was undertaken. <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of copper sulfate to an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mu. The resulting cells were prepared for cytochrome study according to Methods section Q.

The resulting whole cell extracts were standardized according to protein determined by the method of Lowry <u>et al</u> (1951) and difference spectra performed (Methods section Q).

### L. Qualitative Observations.

The difference spectrum obtained for whole cell extracts of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in the basal medium demonstrated the presence of cytochrome alpha peaks at 559 and 551 mµ and beta peaks at 528 and 521 mµ (Fig 25). The gamma peaks of the two cytochromes were fused into one peak occurring at 426 mµ (Fig 25). The alpha and beta peaks of 558 and 528 mµ corresponded to listed values for cytochrome  $\underline{b}_1$  (Gel'man, Lukoyanova, and Ostovskii, 1967). The observed alpha peak of 551 mµ and beta peak of 521 mu corresponded to listed values for cytochrome <u>c</u> (Gel'man, Lukoyanova, and Ostovskii, 1967). Cytochromes  $\underline{b}_1$  and <u>c</u> have listed gamma absorption maxima at 426 and 416 mu respectively (Gel'man, Lukoyanova, and Ostovskii, 1967).

No peaks were observed between 650 mu and 590 mµ indicating the lack of presence of the <u>Pseudomonas</u> blue protein and any of the <u>a</u> cytochromes, which show absorption maxima in this region (Fig 25).

The difference spectrum obtained from whole cell extracts of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper exhibited alteration of the spectrum obtained from whole cell extracts of non-copper stressed cells demonstrated in Fig 25. Changes in the spectrum were observed to occur in four parts of the spectrum: A. alpha peaks, B. beta peaks, C. Depth of the 450-460 mp trough, and D. Height of the gamma peak at 426 mp (measured from minimum at 450-460 mp to maximum at 426 mp).

Growth of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper caused fusing of the two cytochrome alpha peaks making neither clearly distinguishable (Fig 26). The 450-460 mu trough maintained approximately the same depth as noted with

non-copper stressed whole cell extracts (Fig 26). The 426 mu gamma peak decreased slightly in height when compared to that of Fig 25, possibly indicating decreased cytochrome content.

The difference spectrum obtained from cells grown in  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper showed furthur deviation from the control spectrum (Fig 25). The alpha and beta peaks were furthur distorted by growth in the  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper stress (Fig 27). The 450-460 mµ trough decreased in depth, and the gamma peak decreased in height compared to the control spectrum (Fig 27).

Whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper demonstrated furthur alteration of the difference spectrum (Fig 28). The alpha and beta peaks of the cytochromes were reduced significantly and distorted, and the 450-460 mµ trough virtually eliminated (Fig 28). The height of the gamma peak at 426 mµ decreased and revealed the two gamma peaks of the cytochromes at 426 and 416 mµ (Fig 28).

Difficulty was encountered in performing carbon monoxide spectra on the cell extracts since the rate of gas evolution from the generator was difficult to regulate (Methods section Q). Vigorous bubbling of the extracts occurred with resulting aeration taking place. To make the cuvette contents again compatible for spectrophotometric study sodium dithionite was added to the test cuvette until compatibility with the reference was attained. When difference spectra were performed on the carbon monoxide treated whole cell extracts two peaks were observed to occur within the 600-520 mu spectrum at 570 and 540 mµ (Fig 29). The presence of a peak at 570 mu corresponded to a peak shift of cytochromes <u>c</u> and <u>b</u> noted by White (1962). The peak at 540 mµ corresponded to values cited for cytochrome <u>o</u> (White 1962; Gel'man, Lukoyanova, and Ostrovskii, 1967).

No quantitative evaluations were made concerning the possible alteration of the carbon monoxide spectra in copper-stressed whole cell extracts because of the inherent difficulty of reproducibility in the procedure.

### 2. <u>Quantitative Measurement of Cytochromes b</u> and c.

Since cytochromes  $\underline{b}_1$  and  $\underline{c}$  alpha peaks overlap in difference spectra, relative quantitation of the two cytochromes on the basis of absorption is difficult. Using the method of Sinclair (1970), contributions in absorption of one cytochrome to the other were corrected for and the true absorption of the cytochrome  $\underline{b}_1$  and  $\underline{c}$  alpha peaks were determined.

Results in Table 35 demonstrated that increased copper supplementation to the basal medium caused corresponding decreased levels of cytochrome <u>c</u>. Additions of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper to the basal medium elevated levels of cytochrome <u>b</u><sub>1</sub> above those obtained for non-copper stressed cells, whereas the addition of  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper to the basal medium decreased the levels of cytochrome <u>b</u><sub>1</sub> in the organism (Table 35). The ratio of cytochrome <u>c</u> to <u>b</u><sub>1</sub> was lowered with additions of copper supplements to the medium (Table 35).

Thus, the cytochrome components of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> were cytochromes <u>b</u><sub>1</sub>, <u>c</u>, and <u>o</u>. Levels of cytochromes <u>b</u><sub>1</sub> and <u>c</u> varied with increased copper supplementation to the growth medium; cytochrome <u>b</u><sub>1</sub> increased relative to cytochrome <u>c</u>. Cells cultivated in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper contained significantly decreased relative amounts of cytochromes <u>b</u>, and <u>c</u> when compared to non-copper stressed cells.

### Q. Induction of Respiratory Deficiencies by Copper in Other Bacteria.

To determine if high copper stress would induce respiratory deficiencies in other bacteria, <u>E. coli B</u>, <u>B. subtilis</u>, and <u>S. aureus</u> were streaked on basal medium agar plates containing the maximum copper supplement tolerated by each organism determined in Table 11 through 14. With the appearance of colonies after incubation at 37 C, the plates were overlayered with 1.5% molten agar (50 C) containing 0.1% TTC to check for the presence of respiratory deficiencies induced by growth in copper-stressed media. Growth in copper-supplemented medium did not induce a respiratory deficiency as indicated by TTC reduction times, in any of the bacteria tested (Table 36).

# R. <u>Copper Uptake During Growth of P. cuprodurans</u>.

To determine if copper was taken up throughout the growth of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in copper-supplemented basal medium, the following experiment was performed using the isotope  ${}^{64}$ Cu (as  ${}^{64}$ CuSO<sub>4</sub>) for the quantitation of copper uptake. Ninety-nine ml volumes of basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper sulfate were prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The media were seeded with equal amounts of the radionuclide, inoculated with the standard inoculum (Methods section C), and shaken at 140 rpm at 20 C. With the appearance of turbidity in the flasks, 1.2 ml samples were withdrawn at regular intervals until the attainment of stationary phase. Such samples were assayed according to Methods L-1.

Copper was taken up throughout the phases of growth (Fig 30-33). Uptake of Cu was essentially linear with time at all concentrations of copper (Fig 30 through 33). For comparison the results obtained were calculated as  $cpm/l \times 10^8$  cells for all stages of growth (Table 37). Cells in early and mid-logarithmic growth possessed more copper than did cells in later phase of growth. Cells approaching late logarithmic and stationary phases of growth progressively decreased in their copper content until a constant amount of copper per cell was established (Table 37). Decreases in copper uptake by the cells could not be explained entirely by the dilution of copper per cell by cell division. Consequently, cells in these later stages of growth possessed a slower rate of  $^{64}$ Cu uptake than did early and mid-logarithmic cells (Table 37). The <sup>64</sup>Cu level at which cells in late logarithmic and stationary phases stabilized their uptake decreased as copper supplementation to the basal medium was increased (Table 37). Copper was taken up throughout the growth phases of P. cuprodurans until a constant level of <sup>64</sup>Cu uptake was attained at a low level per cell.

S. Uptake of Copper by Stationary Phase Cells of P. cuprodurans.

1. Uptake of Copper by P. cuprodurans: An Active Transport System?

To determine if copper uptake by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> was due to an active transport system, 2,4-dinitrophenol (DNP) and sodium cyanide were employed as inhibitors. Such inhibitors are established as agents which

either uncouple oxidative phosphorylation (DNP) or inhibit electron transport (sodium cyanide) (Mahler and Cordes, 1966). Transport of copper in the presence of these inhibitors would be indicative of the absence of an active transport system. The lack of uptake of copper in the presence of the inhibitors and uptake in their absence would indicate active transport.

One hundred ml of basal medium broth was prepared in a 250 Erlenmeyer flasks, and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The medium was then inoculated with the standard inoculum (Methods section C) and incubated at 20 C and shaken at 140 rpm. Upon attaining the stationary phase of growth, the cells were harvested aseptically by centrifugation at 39,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C. After removal of the supernatant, the cells were washed aseptically with three 50 ml volumes of sterile 75% synthetic seawater. After washing, the cells were resuspended in 100 ml of fresh sterile basal medium broth and used for study.

Three sterile 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks were prepared for use according to Table 38. The cell suspensions were equilibrated at 20 C at 140 rpm for 30 min. After equilibration the inhibitors (DNP and sodium cyanide) were added and the flasks reincubated at 20 C for 15 min. The flasks were seeded with a 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper solution containing <sup>64</sup>Cu. Samples were withdrawn from each flask at 0, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 15, 30, 45, 60, 75, 90, 105, and 120 min of incubation and assayed according to Methods section L-2.

Cells of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in all treatments underwent a rapid binding of  $^{64}$ Cu during the initial 4 to 8 min of incubation (Fig 34). No furthur

significant uptake of <sup>64</sup>Cu occurred after 10 min in flasks containing the DNP and cyanide inhibitors (Fig 34). Untreated cells demonstrated a diphasic <sup>64</sup>Cu uptake subsequent to the rapid copper binding (Fig 34). Since the diphasic slopes of <sup>64</sup>Cu uptake were identical, the same uptake system was probably functioning in each phase of transport (Fig 34).

The uptake of copper by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> occurred in two stages: first, a rapid binding of copper; and second, a diphasic uptake which required energy. The rapid  $^{64}$ Cu uptake was indicative of ionic binding to the cell because of the speed at which it occurred, and its presence in cells treated with transport inhibitors. The diphasic uptake in the absence of DNP and cyanide was indicative of a regulatory system, possibly a repressible enzyme.

### 2. <u>Endogenous Uptake and the Effect of Chloramphenicol on Diphasic Active</u> <u>Transport</u>.

If an active transport system with a repressible enzyme were present, the addition of 100  $\mu$ g/ml of chloramphenicol (toxic to cells, growth inhibitory) would either stop the formation of a protein repressor, or interrupt systems relying on protein synthesis for regulation. Endogenous <sup>64</sup>Cu uptake was studied to determine if the basal medium was essential for the diphasic uptake.

One hundred and twenty ml of basal medium broth was prepared in a 250 ml Erlenmeyer flask and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The medium was inoculated with the standard inoculum (Methods section C) and incubated at 20 C at 140 rpm. Following the attainment of stationary phase, the cells
were harvested aseptically in two 60 ml volumes at 39,900 x g for 5 min at 4 C. Each pellet was subsequently washed in three 30 ml volumes of sterile 75% synthetic seawater. After washing, one pellet was resuspended in fresh sterile basal medium broth, and the other pellet in sterile 75% synthetic seawater.

Three flasks were prepared according to Table 39. The cell suspensions were equilibrated at 20 C at 140 rpm for 30 min. Following this, chloramphenicol was added and the cells reincubated at 20 C for 15 min. Three ml of a 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper solution containing <sup>64</sup> Cu was added to all flasks and the flasks incubated at 20 C at 140 rpm. Samples of 0.9 ml were removed from all flasks at 0, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 15, 30, 45, 60, 75, 90, 105, 120 min and assayed according to Methods section L-2.

Chloramphenicol-treated cells did not demonstrate the diphasic  $^{64}$ Cu uptake, but rather showed an increased rate of  $^{64}$ Cu uptake (Fig 35). The rate of  $^{64}$ Cu uptake in chloramphenicol-treated cells did not parallel the slope of the diphasic uptake of the control cells in basal medium (Fig 35). The endogenous cells demonstrated only ionic binding of  $^{64}$ Cu with no diphasic uptake (Fig 35).

Diphasic active transport of copper by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> necessitated the presence of the basal medium, as no transport after ionic binding was observed with endogenous cells. Diphasic active transport required the presence of protein synthesis in <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u>.

T. <u>Physical Localization of Copper in P. cuprodurans</u>.

Roche (1966), after spheroplasting P. cuprodurans cells, found the

majority of copper taken up to remain with the spheroplasts suggesting that transported copper was interior to the cell membrane. To determine the quantity of copper interior to the cell envelope (cell wall and cell membrane) the following experiment was performed.

Five hundred ml of basal medium broth supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M Cu was prepared in a one liter Erlenmeyer flask and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The medium was seeded with isotope (<sup>64</sup>Cu), inoculated with the standard inoculum, and incubated at 20 C at 140 rpm. Upon attaining an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ, the cells were harvested by centrifugation at 19,900 x g for 10 min at 4 C. The pellet was washed in three 250 ml volumes of 75% synthetic seawater, and finally resuspended in 5 ml of 75% synthetic seawater. Duplicate 0.2 ml samples of this suspension were placed on membrane filters (Millipore HA filters) and assayed for total cpm according to Methods section L.

The remaining suspension was sonicated according to Methods section Q, and the disrupted suspension centrifuged at 3500 x g for 30 min at 4 C to remove residual whole cells. The supernatant was saved for furthur analysis, and the pellet resuspended in 2.0 ml of 75% synthetic seawater. Duplicate 0.1 ml samples were withdrawn from this suspension and assayed for total counts according to Methods section L-3.

The 3,500 x g supernatant was centrifuged at 39,900 x g for one hr at 4 C to collect the envelope fragments in the suspension. The supernatant obtained was assayed for  $^{64}$ Cu content by spotting duplicate 0.1 ml samples on Whatman #2 filter paper (Methods section L-3). The pellet obtained was

resuspended in 2.0 ml of 75% synthetic seawater and assayed for  $^{64}$ Cu content according to Methods section L-3.

A recovery of 98.8% of the isotope present in the initial cell suspension was accomplished (Table 40). Only 4.67% of the isotope present in the 3,500 x g supernatant was associated with the 39,900 x g pellet (wall fraction) with the residual 95.37% located in the 39,900 x g supernatant (non-wall fraction) (Table 40). Thus, 95.38% of copper taken up by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper was localized interior to the cell envelope.

## U. Localization of Copper by Biochemical Extraction.

To obtain furthur information regarding the location of copper in <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells, biochemical extractions were employed. Application of this method had been employed previously to localize <sup>191</sup>Pt in <u>E. coli</u> <u>B</u> cells (Renshaw and Thomson, 1967). Such extractions would reveal the class of compounds to which copper was bound in <u>P. cuprodurans</u>.

Duplicate 99 ml volumes of basal medium and basal medium supplemented with  $1 \ge 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \ge 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper were prepared in 250 ml Erlenmeyer flasks and autoclaved at 121 C for 15 min. The flasks were seeded with  $^{64}$ Cu and inoculated with the standard inoculum (Methods section C). All flasks were incubated at 20 C at 140 rpm until attainment of an optical density of 0.85 at 420 mµ. The cells were harvested washed and extracted as in Results section J. Samples (0.1 ml) of each extract were spotted on Whatman #2 filter paper according to Methods section L-3 and the isotope quantitated. The ratios of DNA : RNA : protein were determined to check the validity of the extracts.

The ethanol-ether extract from all cells contained approximately the same level of isotope (Table 41). Quantities of isotope in the 0.2 N perchloric acid extract decreased with increased copper supplementation to a level of  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper (Table 41). Large amounts of isotope were in the 2.0 N perchloric acid extract with a small amount in the 1.0 N sodium hydroxide extract (Table 41).

These results demonstrated that copper was distributed throughout the major biochemical constituents of the cells. The lipid extract (ethanolether) contained a fairly constant percentage of the copper transported into the cell indicating that the membrane of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> may equilibrate with the external copper concentration. The decreased levels of the isotope present in the 0.2 N perchloric acid with increased copper supplement to the growth medium may suggest a migration of copper in the cell with the ion binding to larger molecular weight intracellular ligands (Table 41). The finding of the majority of the copper present in the 2.0 N extract was thought to be due to the extreme strength of the acid (2.0 N perchloric acid) employed which released the cation from protein ligands. This would explain the finding of such a small amount of the isotope present in the 2.0 N perchloric acid and 1.0 N sodium hydroxide extracts was distributed between the DNA, RNA, and protein moieties.

Thus, 15-20% of the copper taken up by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in the media tested is associated with lipid and small molecular weight components of

the cell (Table 41). The residual 80-85% of copper was present in the nucleic acid and protein components of the cell.

V. Quantitation of Copper Uptake by Anodic Stripping Voltammetry.

To measure the amount of copper taken up by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u>, cells were prepared and quantitated for copper uptake according to Methods section S.

Copper concentration by <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> increased as copper supplementation of the basal medium increased (Table 42). When calculated furthur to the amount of copper per  $10^8$  cells using the cell number relationship to protein (Fig 14), significantly lower amounts of copper uptake was found when these results (Table 42) were compared to those determined by isotope dilution (Results section Q: Fig 30 through 33).

The results obtained here agree with those determinations performed by Roche (1966). The discrepancy existing between isotope dilution determinations and these measurements will be considered in the discussion section.

#### V. DISCUSSION

## A. Biological Effects of Copper.

## 1. DNA : RNA : Protein Ratios.

Copper stress caused decreased RNA and protein synthesis in bacteria (Blundell and Wild, 1969), and increased protein synthesis in fungi (Healy, 1955). Copper-resistant mutants of <u>E. coli</u> possessed increased amounts of nucleic acids (Weed and Longfellow, 1954), whereas copper-resistant mutants of <u>B. subtilis</u> demonstrated partial loss of their genome (Weed, 1963).

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with increased copperstress exhibited no alteration of the cellular DNA : RNA : protein ratio (Table 26). Such measurements were quantitative only, and did not reflect qualitative changes in RNA or the protein species synthesized by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> under copper stress. The DNA : RNA : protein ratio indicated a lack of copper damage to essential nucleic acid polymerases unlike the copper-sensitive enzymes in eucaryotic systems (Novello and Stripe, 1969). Inhibition of such enzymes by copper would have caused an apparent alteration in the DNA : RNA : protein ratio.

2. Electron Transport and Respiratory Alteration.

a. Oxygen Utilization.

Oxygen utilization by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> decreased in copper-supplemented medium (Results section M-1: Fig 17). Copper stress has also been observed to decrease respiration in other microorganisms: algae (Kanazawa and Kanazawa, 1969; McBrien and Hassal, 1967; Hassal, 1963; Hassal, 1962), yeast (Minagawa, 1958; Murayama, 1961a), copper-resistant bacteria (Weed and Longfellow, 1954) and two soil pseudomonads <u>A-50</u> and <u>C-1</u> (Sadler and Trudinger, 1967).

Growth in copper-supplemented basal medium reduced the immediate effect of copper on respiration, and decreased the oxygen uptake of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u> in unsupplemented basal medium broth (Results section M-2 through M-5: Table 28). Respiration was only decreased in copper concentrations exceeding that in which the bacterium was cultivated (Results section M-2 through M-5). This minimizing of copper's respiratory effect by growth in copper-stressed medium indicated cellular adaptation to copper stress. Respiration studies of copper stress on <u>P. A-50</u> revealed a similar respiratory adaptation (Sadler and Trudinger, 1967).

## b. Triphenyl Tetrazolium Chloride Overlays.

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> colonies on copper-supplemented basal medium agar plates exhibited progressively delayed TTC reduction with increased copper (Table 29). Respiratory deficiencies induced by  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper were reversed by growth of the respiratory-deficient bacteria on basal medium agar plates (Results section N-2). Maximum copper stress applied to <u>B. subtilis</u>, <u>E. coli B</u> and <u>S. aureus</u> did not cause delayed TTC reduction by the bacteria, this indicated that the formation of respiratory deficiencies was not a general effect of copper (Table 36). Maximum tolerated concentrations of divalent metals other than copper did not illicit delayed reduction of TTC by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (Table 3<sup>4</sup>). Thus, there was some degree of specificity of copper for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> for the formation of respiratory deficiencies.

Hassal (1963) also observed that respiratory decreases induced by copper stress on <u>Chlorella vulgaris</u> were not induced by other heavy metal ions. Copper has induced respiratory deficiencies in yeast (Lindegren, Nagai, and Nagai, 1958; Yanagashima, 1957). Copper stress exhibited no effect on the respiration of <u>E. coli</u> (Jones, 1964)

## c. Thunberg Studies.

Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in copper-supplemented medium caused delayed reduction of DCIP, MB, and TTC in Thunberg tubes (Results section 0: Fig 22-24). Methylene blue (MB) and dichloroindophenol (DCIP) are established electron acceptors at the flavoprotein-quinone level of electron transport (Lardy, 1949; Dolin, 1961). Cells grown in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper exhibited a nine-fold decrease in the reduction rate of MB, TTC, and DCIP when compared to the reduction rate of non-copper stressed cells. The extended reduction time of MB and DCIP by copper-stressed <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells (Results section 0) indicated alteration in the electron transport system at or before the flavoproteinquinone level.

d. Cytochrome Studies.

Difference spectra performed on copper-stressed whole cell extracts demonstrated three cytochrome components in <u>P. cuprodurans</u>: cytochromes <u>b</u><sub>1</sub>, <u>c</u>, and <u>o</u> (Results section P-1). Alteration of cytochromes <u>b</u><sub>1</sub> and <u>c</u> occurred in copper-stressed cells (Fig 26-28: Table 35). The predominant cytochrome change was a decreased cytochrome <u>c</u> content with increased concentrations of copper in the growth medium (Table 35). Similar decreases in <u>c</u>-type cytochromes have been observed with <u>N. crassa</u> (Nicholas and Commisiong, 1957), <u>S. ellipsoideus</u> (Minagawa, 1958), and <u>Pseudomonas A-50</u> (Sadler and Trudinger, 1967) when cultivated under similar copper stresses.

Unfortunately, whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> did not demonstrate respiration, making the determination of DPNH and substrate-reducible cytochromes impossible. The availability of such respiring extracts would have permitted the determination of DPNH and substrate-reducible cytochromes, and the performance of time-course, <u>in vitro</u> studies of copper alteration of the electron transport system.

Difference spectra of whole cell extracts demonstrated the absence of peaks absorbing in the 590 to 650 mµ range, eliminating cytochrome <u>a</u> and the <u>Pseudomonas</u> blue protein. The <u>Pseudomonas</u> blue protein is a copper protein isolated from <u>P. aeruginosa</u> (Horio <u>et al</u>, 1958) which participates in the electron transport system (Dolin, 1961). Stimulation of cytochrome <u>a</u> synthesis by copper has been found in anaerobically incubated <u>P. aeraginosa</u> cells (Yamanaka, Kijimoto, and Okunuki, 1963).

The difference spectra performed indicated a progressive decrease in the depth of the 450-460 mµ trough in copper-stressed whole cell extracts (Fig 26-28) which is indicative of decreased flavoprotein content (Lehninger, 1970; White, 1962). These observations were consistent with Thunberg studies with methylene blue and dichloroindophenol (Results section 0).

e. Site of Electron Acceptance by Triphenyl Tetrazolium Chloride.

Triphenyl Tetrazolium Chloride in certain mammaliam systems

demonstrated electron acceptance at cytochromes  $a_1/a_3$  (Slater, Sawyer and Strauli, 1963; Nachlas, Margulies and Seligman, 1960). Studies with rat liver mitochondria, however, have indicated that TTC accepts electrons at the flavoprotein-quinone level of electron transport (Sato and Sato, 1965). Decreased reduction of TTC (Results section N) did not agree with respiration decreases observed for cellstreated with the same copper stress (Results section M). Agreement should have occurred if TTC accepted electrons at the oxygen terminal site of electron transport (cytochrome  $a_1/a_3$  level). Thunberg studies (Results section 0) of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copperstressed cells exhibited a nine-fold decrease in reduction rate of TTC, DCIP, and MB when compared to reduction rates obtained for non-copper stressed cells. Dichloroindophenol and methylene blue are established electron acceptors at the flavoprotein-quinone level (Dolin, 1961). The similarities in decreased reduction by  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper-stressed cells of TTC, MB, and DCIP, coupled with the lack of agreement between TTC reduction and respiration data suggested that TTC accepts at the flavoprotein-quinone level of electron transport. Supportive evidence was found in the genus Streptococcus which possess no cytochromes, but reduce TTC (Slanetz and Bartley, 1957).

f. Copper Stress and the Electron Transport System of P. cuprodurans.

The electron transport system of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was altered with increased copper concentrations at the flavoprotein-quinone and cytochrome sites. Nicholls and Malviya (1968) found zinc altered the electron transport system of Keilin-Hartree particles (sub-mitochondrial particles of

heart muscle) at two sites "... an initial one between cytochrome <u>b</u> and  $\underline{c_1}$  and a subsequent one at the flavoprotein level in the respiratory chain." Copper interactions with the electron transport system in <u>P</u>. cuprodurans closely parallel these findings of Nicholls and Malviya (1968).

No stoichiometric relation between oxygen utilization, TTC overlays, Thunberg studies, and cytochrome studies was obtained. It is possible that decreased reduction rates of MB, DCIP, and TTC induced by copper-stress reflected the disappearance or blockage of one electron transport pathway and a shift to a parallel or alternate pathway. Such an alternate pathway would be unable to transfer electrons to the TTC, DCIP, and MB acceptors employed. This hypothesis would explain the extended delays in DCIP, MB, and TTC reduction encountered (Results section N and O).

Possible permeability changes in the cell membrane to the oxidation-reduction compounds used may also explain the extension in reduction times encountered with increased copper stress. However, similar extension in dye reductions were not noted for non-marine bacteria under maximum copper stress (Results section Q), and were not encountered when <u>P. cuprodurans</u> was cultivated under maximum tolerated concentrations of other divalent transitional metals which should have also affected membrance permeability (Table 34).

The ability of copper stress to decrease both respiration and the quantity of cytochrome <u>c</u> was observed in <u>P. cuprodurans</u>. These same effects of copper stress have occurred in <u>S. ellipsoideus</u> (Minagawa, 1958; Murayama, 1961a) and in Pseudomonas A-50 (Sadler and Trudinger, 1967). The common

response by these microorganisms to copper stress suggested a common site of attack by the copper ion.

Mechanisms for copper alteration of the electron transport system are numerous. Copper has an extremely high avidity for sulfhydryl groups (Passow, Rothstein, and Clarkson, 1961) which are essential for electron transport (Barron et al, 1948; Haugaard et al, 1969).

Potential alteration of DPNH-producing pathways (i.e tricarboxylic acid cycle) may contribute to the copper-induced alteration of electron transport and oxygen uptake in <u>P. cuprodurans</u>. Isocitric dehydrogenase and succinic dehydrogenase were inhibited by copper stress in <u>in vivo</u> studies with <u>S. ellipsoideus</u> (Murayama, 1961d). Copper inhibited succinic dehydrogenase in <u>N. crassa</u> (Healy, 1955). Oxoglutarate reductase was partially inhibited by copper (Webb, 1964). Plant riboflavin kinase is inhibited by copper (Dixon and Webb, 1964).

Ion antagonism by copper in metalloflavoproteins may explain the decreased flavoprotein content observed in difference spectra (Results section P-1). Copper's affinity for flavins and flavoproteins have been reviewed by Albert (1951) and Ehrenberg and Hemmerich (1968). Thus, displacement of iron, or molybdenum co-factors of flavoproteins by copper may render a flavoprotein non-functional (Rajagopalan and Handler, 1968).

The observed electron transport alterations may indicate a secondary effect of increased copper-stress rather than a primary effect. Passow, Rothstein, and Clarkson (1961) have stated ". . . the inactivation of one sensitive site by a metal usually induces a whole sequence of secondary changes which may affect the physiological state of the whole cell."

## 3. Morphological Alteration by Copper.

No morphological alteration of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells occurred when they were subjected to maximum copper stress (Results sections D-1 and L). Copper has induced divisional cessation accompanied by morphological aberrancies in several microorganisms: <u>Chlorella ellipsoidea</u> (Kanazawa and Kanazawa, 1969), <u>B. stearothermophilus</u> (Bubela, in press), <u>A. marinus</u> (Cobet, 1968), <u>Leptosphaeria michotii</u> (Jerebzoff, 1967) and <u>P. C-1</u> (Sadler and Trudinger, 1967).

Ultrastructural studies performed by Roche (1966) demonstrated electron-dense granular deposits interior to the cell membrane of <u>P</u>. <u>cuprodurans</u>. Such granular deposits were hypothesized to be concentrated copper within the cell (Roche, 1966). These granular deposits were not observed in our ultrastructural studies (Fig 15 and 16). It is doubtful that the granular deposits observed by Roche represented copper deposits, as copper is electron transparent (Pihl, 1968). The electron dense areas are considered as osmium tetroxide deposits formed in the fixation and staining processes.

No significant alteration of the ultrastructure of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> occurred when exposed to a copper stress of  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M, which may reflect the copper tolerance of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>.

# 4. The effect of Temperature on Growth and Copper Tolerance by P. cuprodurans.

Growth temperatures from 35 to 42 C caused an increased copper

toxicity in <u>E. coli</u> (Burke and McVeigh, 1967). Increasing incubation temperature for <u>A. marinus</u> from 35 to 40 C enhanced the toxic effect of nickel (Cobet, 1968). <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium demonstrated optimal growth at 33 C (Results section H). However, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in coppersupplemented basal medium demonstrated optimal growth at 26 C for all concentrations of copper tested ( $1 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M) (Fig 8). While incubation temperatures beyond 26 C enhanced the inhibitory effect of copper, some growth in copper-supplemented medium occurred at 33 C but not at 36 C.

The common 26 C temperature optimum demonstrated in the coppersupplemented medium tested may be due to a variety of factors. Some of the factors include: 1. the susceptibility of an enzyme which aids in the copper-tolerance to temperatures above 26 C optimum. 2. the increased uptake of copper by the cell grown at temperatures above 26 C. 3. the detrimental alteration of the plasma membrane under copper-stress conditions above the temperature of 26 C. 4. a physiological shift to a metabolic pathway inhibited by copper at temperatures above  $26^{\circ}$  C.

The significance of this common temperature optimum for copperstressed cells is not understood and should be studied by future investigators.

## B. Uptake of Copper by P. cuprodurans.

## 1. Isotope Measurements

a. <u>Transport of Copper During Growth of P. cuprodurans</u>.

Copper uptake was measured by <sup>64</sup>Cu, in all media employed

(Results section R: Fig 30-33). <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells in earlier stages of logarithmic growth absorbed more copper than did cells in late logarithmic or stationary phases of growth (Fig 30-33; Table 37). Cell division alone could not account for the decreased absorbed copper observed in late logarithmic and stationary phase cells. This decreased copper uptake remained constant (Table 37) and may have represented a regulatory transport system for copper, such as a specific permease.

Sadler and Trudinger (1967) studied the effect of copper on <u>Pseudomonas C-1</u> and observed that the organism on initial contact with copper stress, lost motility and was altered its morphology. The inhibitory effect of copper held for one hr, after which growth of the bacterium resumed. Upon introduction of copper stress to a broth culture of Pseudomonas C-1, copper uptake by the cell followed and indicated that

"Initially copper was rapidly absorbed by the bacteria and amounts per cell were 2-3 times those found in growing cells at the same external concentration. Following initial binding, there was a progressive fall in the amount of copper bound per cell until, at the onset of growth, the value characteristic of that for bacteria growing at the particular external copper concentration, was reached." (Sadler and Trudinger, 1967)

The pattern of copper uptake by <u>Pseudomonas C-1</u> and those of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> were quite similar except a decrease in copper associated with the cell occurred in <u>P. cuprodurans</u> during growth, whereas a reduction of cell copper in <u>Pseudomonas C-1</u> occurred during a period of no growth with the development of a swollen morphology. The mechanism of copper uptake and regulation by these two bacteria may not be the same, but it is of interest that both accumulate a constant amount of copper.

## b. Uptake of Copper by Stationary-phase Cells.

In all situations tested, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells demonstrated a rapid ionic binding of copper (Results section S). Rapid ionic binding of copper has been observed in fungal spores which is characteristic of trace metals (Marsh, 1945; McCallan and Miller, 1958). No initial binding of magnesium was observed to occur in <u>E. coli</u> (Silver, 1969).

Following ionic binding of copper to <u>P. cuprodurans</u>, a diphasic uptake of copper occurred which required energy (Fig 34 and 35). The presence of basal medium was necessary for the diphasic uptake of copper, since diphasic uptake did not occur with cells incubated endogenously (Fig 35). The basal medium may serve as either an energy source or a carrier for the transportation of copper into the cell.

The diphasic uptake of copper was eliminated after treatment of the cells with chloramphenicol (100 ug/ml) and replaced by a higher rate of copper uptake by the cell. This demonstrated a requirement for protein synthesis in the diphasic uptake process (Fig 35). The diphasic uptake of copper may be due to a repressible permease system for either copper or a basal medium carrier to which copper was bound (i.e. an amino acid). The effect of chloramphenicol could then be explained as due to the inhibition of synthesis of a protein repressor necessary for the diphasic uptake of copper.

## c. Physical Localization of Copper.

The majority (95.38%) of copper assimilated by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper was located interior to

the cell envelope (Table 40). This finding is in agreement with chemical analysis performed by Roche (1966).

## d. Chemical Localization of Copper.

Chemical localization of copper in cells of P. cuprodurans revealed changes in the amount of copper associated with intermediary metabolytes and small molecular weight components with increased copper stress (12% for non-copper stressed cells to 6.2% for 5 x  $10^{-4}$  and 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper stressed cells) (Table 41). The decreased copper content of the intermediary metabolyte fraction was accompanied by increased copper in the nucleic acid and protein fractions. Thus, increased copper stress altered the distribution of assimilated copper. The lipid extract of P. cuprodurans contained a stable percentage of copper (mean of 9.5%) when the bacterium was cultivated in copper stressed and non-copper stressed medium (Table 41). The relative stability of assimilated copper in the lipid extract suggests an equilibration between the external copper concentration and the amount of copper bound to the plasma membrane. Substantial amounts of assimilated copper (75%-80%) were extracted in the nucleic acid fraction of P. cuprodurans cultivated in the four media (Table 41). The high percentage of total copper associated with the nucleic acid fraction is due to the extreme strength of the acid employed (2.0 N perchloric acid) releasing copper from protein ligands. Thus, values obtained for the nucleic acid and protein extracts should be combined for discussion. The combined protein and nucleic acid extraction value increased from 78% to 83% of the accumulated copper as copper stress was increased to 1  $\times$  10<sup>-3</sup> M

(Table 41). The presence of intracellular copper associated with these macromolecular constituents was quite high. It may well be that a majority of the copper presently described as residing in the nucleic acid-protein fraction was in association with the protein fraction of the cell. Intracellular proteins responsible for the storage of copper have been described in mammalian systems (Porter, 1966; Vogel and Kemper, 1966). The ability of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to synthesize proteins of this nature would enable the cell to tolerate high concentrations of intracellular copper.

### 2. Anodic Stripping Voltammetry Measurements.

Copper determinations by anodic stripping voltammetry (Table 42) revealed a significant departure from values obtained by isotope dilution methods (Table 37). Reasonable agreement between the two methods occurred with non-copper stressed cells: 0.274% copper uptake/10<sup>8</sup> cells as measured by anodic stripping voltammetry (Table 42); and 0.22% copper uptake/10<sup>8</sup> cells as measured by isotope dilution (Table 37). Copper stressed cells, however, did not demonstrate such agreement since uptake values/10<sup>8</sup> cells decreased more significantly with increased copper supplementation when measured by anodic stripping voltammetry than when measured by isotope dilution: <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in 1 x 10<sup>-3</sup> M copper demonstrated a 0.0039% uptake/10<sup>8</sup> cells when measured by anodic stripping voltammetry (Table 42), and a 0.197 to 2.38% uptake/10<sup>8</sup> cells when measured by isotope dilution (Table 37).

Copper uptake in basal medium and basal medium supplemented with

 $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper, measured by anodic stripping voltammetry, were in agreement with those determined by Roche (1966).

## 3. Comparison of Isotope and Anodic Stripping Voltammetry Measurement.

Descrepancies in copper uptake determined by anodic stripping voltammetry may have been due to the manner in which the copper was added to the basal medium (Results sections R and V). In the isotope procedure  $^{64}$ Cu was added after autoclaving; while in the anodic stripping voltammetry measurement, copper was added before autoclaving. To determine if the manner in which copper was added to the basal medium was responsible for the observed descrepancy, basal medium was prepared, autoclaved, and then supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper. The distribution of labile and non-labile copper was determined by anodic stripping voltammetry measurement (Methods section S). The distribution of non-labile and labile copper in basal medium in which  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper was added after autoclaving was identical to that of media in which the  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper was added previous to autoclaving (Table 16). This indicated that the distribution of the cation was unaffected by the method of copper addition.

A study of data collected by other investigators regarding trace metal uptake: 1. uptake of cobalt by <u>Proteus vulgaris</u> (Neyland, Dunkel, and Schade, 1952); and 2. nickel uptake by <u>A. marinus</u> (Cobet, 1968) revealed parallel slopes of cation uptake with concentration as determined here with  $^{64}$ Cu (Fig 36).

The descrepancy between <sup>64</sup>Cu and anodic stripping voltammetry uptake values requires furthur work to determine which best describes copper accumulation by P. cuprodurans.

#### C. Copper Tolerance.

The basal medium played an integral role in the copper tolerance of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> and other bacteria. Reduction of the organic matter in the medium caused a reduction of copper tolerance by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (Table 15: Fig 4). Levels of copper tolerance for copper-resistant mutants of <u>B. subtilis</u>  $(1 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M})$  (Weed, 1963) and <u>E. coli</u>  $(5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M})$ (Weed and Longfellow, 1954) in defined media were exceeded by non-mutated basal medium grown cells of the same genera and species (Tables 11 and 13). Strain differences are a possible explanation for the increased copper tolerances noted, but chelation of copper by the basal medium plays an important role in increased tolerance levels for these bacteria. Chelating agents effectively reduced metal toxicity for <u>E. coli</u> (Jones, 1964; Jones, 1967b).

Adaptation of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to copper stress was encountered in this research. Growth of non-copper stressed cells in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper caused a 7-hr lag phase characterized by the absence of decreased viable cell numbers before logarithmic growth (Fig 5). Growth of  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper-stressed cells in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper was characterized by a 3-4 hr lag phase before growth (Fig 6). Return of  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper-stressed cells to basal medium and subsequent transfer to basal medium supplemented with  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper caused cells to again demonstrate the same 7-hr lag phase (Fig 7).

Growth of P. cuprodurans on basal medium agar supplemented with

either  $5 \ge 10^{-4}$  or  $1 \ge 10^{-3}$  M copper caused cells to become respiratory deficient (Results section N: Table 29). Transfer of a respiratory deficient colony to basal medium agar caused <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to revert to a respiratory sufficiency (Results section N-2)

Genetic alteration may be eliminated as a participant in the copper tolerance of <u>P. cuprodurans.</u> Copper induced TTC respiratory deficiencies (Results section N) and the more rapid growth response to copper stress (Results section F) were not stable characteristics as they were removed by growth in basal medium. If genetic alteration occurred such characteristics would have remained stable with growth in the absence of copper stress. Although not tested, it is highly probable that observed copperinduced effects such as cytochrome alteration, DCIP and MB delayed reductions, and respiration can be reverted to the unstressed state by transfer of the bacterium to non-copper stressed media.

Adaptation of this nature has been reported by Sadler and Trudinger (1967) who state ". . . bacteria grown in the presence of sublethal concentrations of copper exhibit an increased copper resistance compared with cells of the original inoculum. However, after one passage through a copper-free medium, this enhanced resistance is lost." Sadler and Trudinger (1967) have also found that such adaptation to copper is ion specific: "Resistance to copper was not acquired by bacteria after exposure to other metals such as cobalt, nickel, iron, manganese or zinc nor did acquisition of copper resistance diminish sensitivity to these other metals." It is not presently known if the adaptation of P. cuprodurans to copper ion is as specific as found by Sadler and Trudinger (1967) for <u>P. A-50</u>. The adaptation to copper is concentration-dependent since respiration is only affected by concentrations of copper exceeding that in which the bacterium was grown. The adaptation phenomenon probably reflects physiological alterations due to copper stress.

Copper toxicity in <u>P. cuprodurans</u> may reside in the interaction of copper with the basal medium constituents. Results obtained from anodic stripping voltammetry analyses of autoclaved (Table 16) and filter-sterilized media (Table 17) were plotted as log of labile and non-labile copper concentration vs the log of the total copper supplement (Fig 37 and 38). Copper concentrations of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M yielded a linear plot of labile and non-labile copper for both filter-sterilized and autoclaved media (Fig 37 and 38). Concentrations of labile copper in the filter-sterilized media (Fig 37) exceeded those of corresponding autoclaved basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$ ,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$ , and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper (Fig 38). The decreased labile copper values for autoclaved media (Fig 38) are possibly due to the exposure of more ligand groups by the autoclaving process.

In filter-sterilized basal medium supplemented with  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper, significant deviation of relationship of labile to non-labile copper was found (Fig 37). Slight deviation of the labile to non-labile relation-ship for autoclaved basal medium supplemented with  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper also occurred (Fig 38). It was noted in tolerance studies performed with <u>P</u>. cuprodurans (Results sections D-1 and E) that copper toxicity always was

accompanied by a visible precipitate in the basal medium. Precipitation occurred when the pH of the medium was adjusted to neutrality. Precipitated copper in anodic stripping voltammetry measurements was included in nonlabile copper values. The decrease in the rate of labile copper formed in filter-sterilized and autoclaved basal medium supplemented with 2 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper may reflect the passage of the saturation point of the medium with labile copper and thus the precipitation of a small degree as increased non-labile copper (Fig 37 and 38). Thus, P. cuprodurans may survive in saturated copper medium and toxicity may result from the precipitation of an essential growth factor. Copper supplementation to synthetic media at neutral pH precipitated essential phosphates and prohibited the growth of Torula utilis (Avakyan and Rabotonova, 1966). Thus, the deprivation of an essential growth factor by over-saturating quantities of copper is a logical explanation for the toxicity values (Results sections D-1 and E). If this hypothesis is true, the true copper tolerance concentration for P. cuprodurans may be even higher than reported.

Alternate explanations for the copper toxicity exist:

1. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in increased copper stress greatly affects respiration and electron transport (Discussion section A-2). At toxic concentrations of copper, components of the electron transport system may be decreased to such an extent that <u>P. cuprodurans</u> expires due to anoxia.

2. Essential protein enzymes may be inactivated by the binding of copper to sulfhydryl groups (Thimann, 1963) or to other ligands such as imidazole groups (Passow, Rothstein, and Clarkson, 1961).

3. Copper, being highly reactive, may combine with nutrients of the basal medium (i.e. and essential amino acid) effectively removing such nutrients by chelation and causing a nutrient deprivation in the medium.

4. Copper is able to combine firmly with the DNA molecule at guanine and cytosine residues and phosphate groups. Structural alteration of DNA may occur (i.e. crosslinking) rendering a part of the molecule non-functional (Eichorn and Clark, 1965).

5. Copper causes decreased intracellular magnesium levels of some pseudomonads to as low as 30% of the normal cell (Sadler and Trudinger, 1967). Magnesium depletion or starvation of the cell may occur and effect the stability of ribosomes (McCarthy, 1962).

6. Copper because of its high reactivity may cause damage to a cell by antagonism of essential ion cofactors (Abelson and Aldous, 1950).

7. In high concentrations of copper, there may be sufficient alteration of membrane permeability to disrupt transport processes (Fuhrman and Rothstein, 1968).

D. <u>Speciation of P. cuprodurans</u>.

The ability of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to withstand high copper concentration is characteristic of the bacterium. Comparing the 2.25-2.50 x  $10^{-3}$  M copper tolerance level for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> to ecological studies of copper tolerance performed by Waksman, Johnstone, and Carey (1943), Starr and Jones (1957) and Roche (1966) on marine bacteria, <u>P. cuprodurans</u> resists copper in the top 15% of the marine bacteria tested by these investigators. P. cuprodurans was initially isolated for its ability to tolerate copper (Roche, 1966). This dissertation confirms that the epithet selected, describes the species.

<u>P. cuprodurans</u> is a marine bacterium since it corresponds to the definitions of marine bacteria set forth by ZoBell and Upham (1944) and MacLoed (1965) due to its requirements for seawater and sodium, respectively (Results sections B and C-1). <u>P. cuprodurans</u> demonstrated requirements for calcium, magnesium, and sodium, but not potassium or strontium for growth (Results section C). Deletions of calcium or magnesium from the growth medium caused development of aberrant morphology of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> (Fig 2 and 3). Magnesium deletions have illicited similar aberrant morphology in other bacteria (Webb, 1951; Shankar and Bard, 1952). No citings of morphological aberrancies due to calcium deletion have been found in the literature. The requirements for magnesium and calcium correspond with results of Eagon (1969) who found these two cations essential for the integrity of the cell wall of <u>P. aeruginosa.</u>

#### VI. BIBLIOGRAPHY

Abelson, P.H. and E. Aldous. 1950. Ion antagonism in microorganisms: interference of normal magnesium metabolism by nickel, cobalt, cadmium, zinc, and manganese. J. Bacteriol. 60:401-413.

Albert, A. 1951. Quantitative studies of the avidity of naturally occurring substances and trace metals. 3. Pteridines, riboflavin, and purines. Biochem. J. 54:646-654.

Albert, A. 1958. Metal-binding agents in chemotherapy: the activation of metals by chelation, p. 112-138. <u>In</u> S.T. Cowan and E. Rowatt (ed.), Eighth symposium of the Society for General Microbiology, The strategy of chemotherapy. Cambridge University Press, New York.

Alexander, J.E. and E.F. Corcoran. 1967. The distribution of copper in tropical seawater. Limnol. Oceanogr. 12:236-242.

American Public Health Association. 1960. Standard methods for the examination of water and waste water. Boyd Printing Co., Albany.

Antoine, A. 1965. The resistance of yeast to copper ions. III. <u>Saccharomyces cerevesiae</u>, yeast foam, nature of two resistant forms. Exp. Cell Res. 40:570-584.

Armstrong, W.M. and A. Rothstein. 1967. Descrimination between alkali metal cations by yeast. III. Cation interactions in transport. J. Gen. Physiol. 50:967-988.

Asbell, M.A. and R.G. Eagon. 1966. Role of multivalent cations in the organization, structure and assembly of the cell wall of <u>Pseudomonas</u> aeruginosa. J. Bacteriol. <u>92</u>:380-387.

Ashida, J. 1956. Copper resistance of yeast. Proc. Intern. Genetics Symp. 404-407.

Ashida, J. and H. Nakamura. 1959. Role of sulfur metabolism in copperresistance of yeast. Plant & Cell Physiol. 1:71-79.

Atkins, W.R.G. 1953. The seasonal variation in the copper content of sea water. J. Mar. Biol. Assoc. U.K. 31:493.

Avakyan, Z.A. and I.L. Rabotanova. 1966. Determination of the copper concentrations toxic to microorganisms. Mikrobiologiya 35:682-687.

Bach, D. and I.R. Miller. 1967. Polarographic investigation of the binding of Cu(II) and Cd(II) by DNA. Biopolymers 5:161-172.

Barrit, M.W. 1936. The intensification of the Voges-Proskauer reaction by the addition of alpha-napthol. J. Path. Bacteriol. 42:441-445.

Barron, E.S.G., L. Nelson, and M.I. Ardao. 1948. Regulatory mechanisms of cellular respiration. II. The role of soluble sulfhydryl groups as shown by the effect of sulfhydryl reagents on the respiration of sea urchin sperm. J. Gen. Physiol. 32:179-190.

Bartsch, A.F. 1954. Practical methods for the control of algae and water weeds. U.S. Public Health Report 69:749-757.

Beck, J.V. 1967. The role of bacteria in copper mining operations. Biotechnology and Bioengineering 9:487-499.

Beinert, T. 1966. Cytochrome <u>c</u> oxidase: Present knowledge of the state and function of its copper components, p. 213-234. <u>In</u> J. Peisach, P. Aisen, and W.E. Blumberg (ed.), The biochemistry of copper. Academic Press, New York.

Black, W.A.P. and R.L. Mitchell. 1952. Trace elements in common brown algae and in sea water. J. Mar. Biol. Assoc. U.K. <u>30</u>:575-584.

Blundell, M.R. and D.G. Wild. 1969. Inhibition of bacterial growth by metal salts. A survey of effects on the synthesis of ribonucleic acid and protein. Biochem. J. 115:207-212.

Booth, G.H. and S.J. Mercer. 1963. Resistance to copper of some oxidizing and reducing bacteria. Nature 199:622.

Bortels, H. 1927. Uber die Bedeuting von Eisen, Zink, und Kupfer fur Mikroorganismen. Biochem. Ztschr. 182:301-358.

Bougis, P. 1962. Donnes sur la teneur en cuivre des eaux de mer littorales des environs de Roscoff en aout 1961. Cashiers Biol. Mar. 3:317-323.

Bowen, H.J.M. 1966. Trace elements in biochemistry. Academic Press, New York.

Bowen, V.T. and D. Sutton. 1951. Comparative studies of mineral constituents of marine sponges. J. Mar. Res. 10:153-166.

Bradley, T.J. and M.S. Parker. 1968. Binding of aluminum ions by Staphylococcus aureus 893. Experentia 25:1175-1176.

Bradshaw, R.A., W.T. Shearer, and F.R.N. Gurd. 1968. Sites of binding of copper (II) ion by peptide (1-24) of bovine serum albumen. J. Biol. Chem. 214:59-70.

Breed, R.S., E.G.D. Murray, and N.R. Smith. 1957. Bergey's manual of determinative bacteriology, 7th edition. Williams & Wilkins Co., Baltimore.

Brooks, R.R. and M.G. Rumsby. 1965. Trace element uptake by bivalves. Limnol. Oceanogr. 10:521-527.

Brown, A.D. 1960. Some properties of a gram-negative heterotrophic marine bacterium. J. Gen. Microbiol. 23:471-485.

Bryan, G.W. 1968. Concentrations of zinc and copper in the tissues of decapod crustaceans. J. Mar. Biol. Assoc. U.K. 48:303-323.

Buck, J.D. and R.C. Cleverdon. 1960. The spread plate as a method for enumeration of marine bacteria. Limnol. Oceanogr. <u>5</u>:78-80.

Burke, G.M.W.B. and I. McVeigh. 1967. Toxicity of copper to <u>Escherichia</u> <u>coli</u> in relation to incubation temperature and method of sterilization of media. Canad. J. Microbiol. <u>13</u>:1299-1309.

Burkholder, P.R., R.M. Pfister and F.H. Leitz. 1966. Production of a pyrrole antibiotic by a marine bacterium. Appl. Microbiol. 14:649-653.

Burton, K. 1956. A study of the conditions and mechanisms of the diphenylamine reaction for the colorimetric estimation of deoxyribonucleic acid. Biochem. J. 62: 315-323.

Carson, J.K. and R.G. Eagon. 1966. Lysozyme sensitivity of the cell wall of <u>Pseudonomas</u> <u>aeruginosa</u>. Furthur evidence for the role of non-peptidoglycan components in cell rigidity. Canad. J. Microbiol. <u>12</u>: 105-108.

Cartwright, G.E. 1950. Copper metabolism in human subjects, p. 274-214. In W.D. McElroy and H.B. Glass (ed.), Copper metabolism. Johns Hopkins Press, Baltimore.

Cerriotti, G. 1955. Determinations of nucleic acids in animal tissues. J. Biol. Chem. 214:59-70.

Chakbraty, A.M. and S.C. Roy. 1964. Effect of trace elements on production of pigments by a psudomonad. Biochem. J. 93:228-231.

Chance, B. 1954. Spectrophotometry of intracellular respiratory pigments. Science 120:767-776.

Chow, T.J. and T.G. Thompson. 1952. The determination and distribution of copper in sea water. J. Mar. Res. <u>11</u>:134-138.

Cobet, A.B. 1968. The effect of nickel on <u>Arthrobacter marinus</u>, sp. nov. Thesis, University of New Hampshire, p. 212.

Colwell, R.R. and J. Liston. 1961. Taxonomy of <u>Xanthomonas</u> and <u>Pseudomonas</u>. Nature 191:617-619.

Colwell, R.R. and J. Liston. 1961a. Taxonomic relationships among the pseudomonads. J. Bacteriol. 82:1-14.

Colwell, R.R. and A.K. Sparks. 1967. Properties of <u>Pseudomonas</u> <u>enalia</u>, a marine bacterium pathogenic for the invertebrate <u>Crassotrea</u> <u>gigas</u> (Thunberg). Appl. Microbiol. <u>15</u>:980-986.

Corcoran, E.F. and J.E. Alexander. 1964. The distribution of certain trace elements in tropical sea water and their biological significance. Bull. Mar. Sci. 14:594-602.

Costerton, J.W., C. Fosberg, T.I. Matula, F.L.A. Buckmire, and R.A. MacLoed. 1967. Nutrition and metabolism of marine bacteria. XVI. Formation of protoplasts, spheroplasts, and related forms from a marine bacterium. J. Bacteriol. 94:1764-1777.

Cox, S.T. and R.G. Eagon. 1968. Action of ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid, tris (hydroxymethyl)-aminomethane and lysozyme on cell walls of Pseudomonas aeruginosa. Canad. J. Microbiol 14:913-922.

Curran, H.R., B.C. Brunstetter and A.T. Meyers. 1943. Spectrochemical analysis of vegetative cells and spores. J. Bacteriol. 45:485-494.

Cutinelli, C. and F. Galdiero. 1967. Ion binding properties of the cell wall of <u>Staphylococcus</u> <u>aureus</u>. J. Bacteriol. <u>93</u>:2022-2023.

Dawson, C.R. 1950. The copper protein, ascorbic acid oxidase, p. 18-47. In W.D. McElroy and B. Glass (ed.), A symposium on copper metabolism. Johns Hopkins Press, Baltimore.

den Dooren de Jong, L.E. Tolerance of <u>Chlorella vulgaris</u> for metallic and non-metallic ions. Ant. von Leeuwenhoek J. Ser. Microbiol. 31:301-313.

Derby, R.L. and F.W. Townsend. 1953. Reservoir treatment by improved methods. Water Sewage Works 100:211-216.

Dixon, M. and E.C. Webb. 1964. Enzymes. Academic Press, New York.

Dolin, M.I. 1961. Survey of microbial electron transport mechanisms, p. 319-364. <u>In</u> I.C. Gunsalus and R.Y. Stanier, The bacteria, vol. II. Academic press, New York. Duurmsa, E.K. 1965. The dissolved organic constituents of sea water, p. 433-476. In J.P. Riley and G. Skirrow (ed.), Chemical Oceanography. Academic Press, New York.

Eagon, R.G. 1969. Cell wall-associated inorganic substances from Pseudomonas aeruginosa. Canad. J. Microbiol. 15:135-139.

Eagon, R.G., G.P. Simmons, and K.J. Carson. 1965. Evidence for the presence of ash and divalent metals in the cell wall of <u>Pseudomonas</u> <u>aeruginosa</u>. Canad. J. Microbiol. <u>11</u>:1041-1042.

Editorial Board of the Judicial Commission of the International Committee on Nomenclature of Bacteria. 1966. International code of nomenclature of bacteria. Int. J. System. Bacteriol. 16:459-490.

Eichorn, G.L., J.J. Butzow, P. Clark, and E. Tarien. 1967. Interaction of metal ions with polynucleotides and related compounds. IX. Unwinding and rewinding of poly (A + U) and poly (I + C) by copper II ions. Biopolymers 5:273-285.

Eichorn, G.L. and P. Clark. 1965. Interactions of metal ions with polynucleotides and related compounds. II. The unwinding and rewinding of DNA strands under the influence of copper (II) ions. Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. 53:586-593.

Ehrenberg, A. and P. Hemmerich. 1968. Flavocoenzymes: chemistry and molecular biology, p. 239-262. In T.P. Singer (ed.), Biological oxidations. Wiley Interscience, New York.

Ehrlich, H.L. 1963. Microorganisms in acid drainage from a copper mine. J. Bacteriol. 86:350-352.

Ehrlich, H.L. and S.I. Fox. 1967. Copper sulfide precipitation by yeasts from acid mine waters. Appl. Microbiol. <u>15</u>:135-139.

Falk, J.E. 1964. Porphyrins and metalloporphyrins. Elsevier Pub. Co., New York.

Fisher Scientific Company. 1966. Fisher bacteriological culture media. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Mass.

Fitzgerald, G.P. and S.L. Faust, 1963. Factors affecting the algicidal and algistatic properties of copper. Appl. Microbiol. <u>11</u>:345-351.

Foster, J.W. 1939. The heavy metal nutrition of fungi. Botan. Rev. 5:207-239.

Frieden, E., S. Osaki and H. Kobayashi. 1965. Copper proteins and oxygen. Correlations between structure and functions of the copper oxidases. J. Gen. Physiol. <u>49</u>:213-252.

Fritzsche, H. and C. Zimmer. 1968. Infra-red studies of deoxyribonucleic acids, their constituents and analogues. 4. The binding sites of copper (II) in DNA. Europ. J. Biochem. 5:42-44.

Fuchs, E., R.L. Millette, W. Zillig and G. Walter. 1967. Influence of salts on RNA synthesis by DNA-dependent RNA polymerase from Escherichia coli. Europ. J. Biochem. 3:183-193.

Fuhrman, G. and A. Rothstein. 1968. The transport of Zn(II), Co(II) and Ni(II) into yeast cells. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 163:325-330.

Galdiero, F., M. Lembo, and M.A. Tufano. 1968. Affinity of various cations for Staphylococcus aureus cell walls. Experentia 24:34-35.

Galstoff, P.S. 1943. Copper content of sea water. Ecology 24:263-265.

Gel'man, N.S., M.A. Lukoyanova and D.M. Ostrovskii. 1967. Respiration and phosphorylation of bacteria. Plenum Press, New York.

Gilman. 1962. Metal carcinogenesis. II. A study on the carcinogenic activity of cobalt, copper, and nickel. Cancer Res. 22:158-162.

Goldberg, E.D. 1957. Biogeochemistry of trace elements. Mem. Geol. Soc. Am. 67:345-357.

Goldberg, E.D. 1961. Chemistry in the oceans, p. 583-597. In M. Sears (ed.), Oceanography. Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., pub. 67, Washington, D.C.

Goldberg, E.D. 1962. Elemental composition of some pelagie fishes. Limnol. Oceanogr. 7:Lxxii-Lxxv.

Goldberg, E.D. 1953. The oceans as a chemical system, p. 3-25. <u>In</u> M.N. Hill (ed.), The sea. Interscience, New York.

Goldberg, E.D. 1965. Minor elements in sea water, p. 163-196. <u>In</u> J.P. Riley and G. Skirrow (ed.), Chemical Oceanography. Academic Press, New York.

Green, D.M. 1966. Intracellular inactivation of infective Sp 82 bacteriophage DNA. J. Mol. Biol. 22: 1-13.

Greenfield, S.S. 1942. Inhibitory effects of inorganic compounds on photosynthesis in <u>Chlorella</u>. Am. J. Botany <u>29</u>:121-131.

Grelet, N. 1952. Le determinisme de la sporulation de <u>Bacillus</u> megatherium. IV. Constituants mineraux du mileu synthetique necessaire a la sporulation. Ann. Inst. Pasteur. 83:71-79.

Gurd, F.R.N. and P.E. Wilcox. 1956. Complex formation between metallic cations and proteins, peptides, and amino acids. Adv. Protein Chem. 11:311-427.

Guthrie, R.E. and S.H. Laurie. 1968. The binding of copper (II) to mohair keratin. Austral. J. Chem. 21:2437-2443.

Habermann, H.M. 1969. Reversal of copper inhibition in chloroplast reactions by manganese. Plant Physiol. 44:331-336.

Hallsworth, E.G., S.B. Wilson, and E.A.M. Greenwood. 1960. Copper and cobalt in nitrogen fixation. Nature 187:79-80.

Hansen, A.J., O.B. Weeks, and R.R. Colwell. 1965. Taxonomy of <u>Pseudomonas</u> piscida (Bein) Buck, Meyers and Leifson. J. Bacteriol. 89:752-761.

Harder, W. and H. Veldkamp. 1968. Physiology of an obligately psychrophilic marine <u>Pseudomonas</u> species. J. Appl. Bacteriol. 31:12-23.

Harvey, H.W. 1963. The chemistry and fertility of sea waters. Cambridge University Press, London, 2nd edition.

Hassall, K.A. 1962. A specific effect of copper on the respiration of Chlorella <u>vulgaris</u>. Nature <u>193</u>:90.

Hassall, K.A. 1963. Uptake of copper and its physiological effects on Chlorella vulgaris. Physiol. Plant. 16:323-332.

Haugaard, N., N.H. Lee, R. Kostrzewa, R.S. Horn and E.S. Haugaard. 1969. The role of sulfhydryl groups in oxidative phosphorylation and ion transport by rat liver mitochondria Biochim. Biophys. Acta 172:198-204.

Hayward, A.C. 1964. Characteristics of <u>Pseudomonas</u> solanacearum. J. Appl. Bacteriol. 27:265-277.

Healy, W.B., Cheng, S. and W.D. McElroy. 1955. Metal toxicity and iron deficiency effects on the enzymes of <u>Neurospora crassa</u>. Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 54:206-214.

Hirsch, H.M. 1961. Small colony variants of <u>Escherichia coli</u>. J. Bacteriol. 81:448-458.

Hoather, R.C. 1957. The effect of thiosulfate and of phosphate on the bactericidal action of Cu(II) and Zn(II) in samples of water. J. Appl. Bacteriol. 20:180-187.

Hofsten, B.V. 1962. The effect of copper on the growth of Escherichia coli. Exp. Cell Res. 26:606-607.

Horio, T., T. Higashi, H. Matsubara, K. Kusai and K. Okunuki. 1968. High purification and properties of <u>Pseudomonas</u> cytochrome oxidase. Biochim Biophys. Acta 29:297-302.

Horne, R.A. 1969. Marine chemistry. Wiley Interscience, New York.

Humm, H.J. 1946. Marine agar-digesting bacteria of the South Atlantic coast. Bull. No. 3, Duke Univ. Mar. Lab. p. 45-75.

Huybers, K. 1953. Cationic reversion of induced phage development in Bacillus megatherium. Ann. Inst. Pasteur <u>84</u>:242-253.

Jerebzoff, S. 1967. Au sujet d'une inhibition de croissance par le cuivre, reversible par le fer chex <u>Leptosphaeria michotii</u>. C.R. Hebd. Seances Acad. Sci. Scr. D. Sci Natur. 264:1424-1427.

Jones, G.E. 1964. Effect of chelating agents on the growth of <u>Escherichia</u> coli in seawater. J. Bacteriol. 84: 483-499.

Jones, G.E. 1967a. Precipitates from autoclaved seawater. Limnol. Oceanogr. 12:165-167.

Jones, G.E. 1967b. Growth of Escherichia coli in heat- and copper-treated synthetic seawater. Limnol. Oceanogr. 12:167-172.

Kanazawa, T. and K. Kanazawa. 1969. Specific inhibitory effect of copper on cellular division in Chlorella. Plant and Cell Physiol. 10:495-502.

Kassner, R.J. and M.D. Kamen. 1968. Trace metal composition of photosynthetic bacteria. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 153:270-278.

Keilin, D. 1966. The history of cell respiration and cytochrome. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, England.

Kikuchi, T. 1965. Some aspects of relationship between hyper-hydrogen sulfide-producing activity and copper resistance of yeast. Mem. Coll. Sci., Univ. Kyoto, Ser. B. <u>31</u>:113-124.

Knaysi, G. 1961. Determination, by spodography, of the intracellular distribution of mineral matter throughout the life history of <u>Bacillus</u> cereus. J. Bacteriol. <u>82</u>:556-563.

Kolodziej, B.J. and R.A. Slepecky. 1962. A copper requirement for the sporulation of Bacillus megaterium. Nature 194:504-505.

Korngold, R.R. and D.J. Kushner. 1968. Responses of a psychrophilic marine bacterium to changes in its ionic environment. Canad. J. Microbiol. 14:253-263.

Kozloff, L.M. and M. Lute. 1957. The role of zinc in bacteriophage invasion. J. Biol. Chem. 228:529-536.

Krauskopf, K.B. 1956. Factors controlling the concentration of thirteen rare metals in sea water. Geochem. Cosmochem. Acta 9:1-32 B.

Lambina, V.A. 1961. Induction in staphylococci of resistance to streptomycin, rivanol, and copper by cell-free extracts. Mikrobiologiya 30:53-59.

Lardy, H.A. 1949. Respiratory enzymes. Burgess Publishing Co., Minn.

Lehninger, A.L. 1950. Role of metal ions in enzyme systems. Physiol. Rev. 30:393-429.

Lehninger, A.L. 1970. Biochemistry. Worth Publishers, Inc. New York. p. 365-394.

Lin, C.K. 1940. Germination of the conidia of <u>Sclerotinia</u> fructola with special reference to the toxicity of copper. Cornell. Univ. Mem. 223.

Lindegren, C.C., S. Nagai, and H. Nagai. 1958. Induction of respiratory deficiency in yeast by manganese, copper, cobalt, and nickel. Nature 182:446-448.

Lowry, O.H., N.J. Rosebrough, A.L. Farr, and R.J. Randall. 1951. Protein measurement with the Folin phenol reagent. J. Biol. Chem. 193:265-275.

Lowry, R.J., A.S. Sussman and B. Von Benventer. 1957. Physiology of the cell surface of <u>Neurospora</u> ascospores. III. Distinction between the adsorptive and entrance phases of cation uptake. Mycologia <u>49</u>:609-622.

Lyman, J. and R.H. Fleming. 1940. Composition of sea water. J. Mar. Res. 3:134-146.

Mackler, B., H.R. Mahler, and D. Green. 1954. Studies on metalloflavoproteins. J. Biol. Chem. 210:149-164.

CacLoed, R.A. and E. Onofrey. 1956. Nutrition and metabolism of marine bacteria II. Observations on the relation of sea water to the growth of marine bacteria. J. Bacteriol. 71:661-667.

MacLoed, R.A. 1965. The question of the existance of specific marine bacteria. Bacteriol. Rev. 29:9-24.

Mahler, H.R. 1954. Studies on the fatty acid oxidizing system of animal tissues. IV. The prosthetic group of butyryl coenzyme <u>a</u> dehydrogenase. J. Biol. Chem. 206:13-26.

Mahler, H.R. 1956. Studies on metalloflavoproteins, p. 233-256. In F.F. Nord (ed.), Advances in enzymology, Vol. 17. Wiley, New York.

Mahler, H.R. 1960. Interrelationships with enzymes, p. 743-879. In C.L. Comar and F. Bronner (ed.), Mineral Metabolism, Vol. I. Part B. Academic Press, New York.

Mahler, H.R. and E.H. Cordes. 1966. Biological chemistry. Harper and Row, New York, p. 528.

Malmstrom, B.G. 1965. Two forms of copper in copper containing oxidases, p. 207-221. In T.E. King, H.S. Mason, and M. Morrison (ed.), Oxidases and related redox systems, Vol. II. Wiley, New York.

Marsh, P.B. 1945. Salts as antidotes to copper in its toxicity to the conidia of Sclerotinia fructola. Phytopathology 35:54-61.

Marvin, K.T., L.M. Landsford and R.S. Wheeler. 1961. Effects of copper on the ecology of a lagoon. U.S. Fisheries and Wildlife Service, Fisheries Bull. #184, p. 153-160.

Matson, W.R., D.K. Roe and D.E. Carritt. 1965. Composite graphite-mercury electrode for anodic stripping voltammetry. Anal. Chem. 37:1594-1598.

McBrien, D.C.H. and K.A. Hassall. 1965. Loss of potassium by <u>Chlorella</u> <u>vulgaris</u> after contact with toxic amounts of copper sulfate. Physiol. Plant. 18:1059-1065.

McBrien, D.C.H. and K.A. Hassall. 1967. The effects of toxic doses of copper upon respiration, photosynthesis, and growth of <u>Chlorella</u> <u>vulagris</u>. Physiol. Plant. 20:113-117.

McCallan, S.E.A. and L.P. Miller. 1958. Innate toxicity of fungicides, p. 107-134. In R.L. Metcalf (ed.), Advances in pesticide control research, Vol. 2. Wiley, New York.

McCarthy, B.J. 1952. The effects of magnesium starvation on the ribosome content of Escherichia coli. Biochim. Biophys. Acta. 55:880-888.

Meng-Cherego, N. and M. Piccotti. 1959. The distribution of copper in the Adriatic, p. 817-819. In M. Sears (ed.), International congress preprints. Amer. Assoc. Adv. Sci. Washington, D.C. Miller, I.R. and D. Bach. 1968. Interaction of DNA with heavy metal ions and polybases: cooperation phenomenon. Biopolymers 6:169-179.

Miller, L.P. and S.E.A. McCallen. 1957. Toxic action of metal ions to fungus spores. J. Agr. Food Chem. <u>5</u>:116-122.

Minagawa, T. 1957. Adaptation of yeast to copper. XIV. Qualitative changes of ribonucleic acid in yeast cultured in copper medium. Exp. Cell Res. 13:224-229.

Minagawa, T. 1958. Studies on the adaptation of yeast to copper. XIX. Effect of copper on the cytochrome components of yeast. Exp. Cell. Res. 14:333-340.

Moore, G.T. and K.F. Kellerman. 1904. A method of destroying or preventing the growth of algae and certain pathogenic bacteria in water supplies. U.S. Dept. of Agric., Bur. of Plant Ind. Bull. #64 p. 44-50.

Munroe, H.N. and A. Fleck. 1966. The determination of nucleic acids, p. 113-176. <u>In</u> D. Glick (ed.), Methods of biochemical analysis, Vol. XIV. Wiley, New York.

Murayama, T. 1957. Studies on the adaptation of yeast to copper.XVI. Effect of copper on amino acid pool. Mem. Coll. Sci., Univ. Kyoto, Ser B. 24:225-233.

Murayama, T. 1961a. Studies on the metabolic pattern of yeast with reference to its copper resistance. I. Respiration and fermentation. Mem. Ehime Univ., Sect. II Ser B. 4:207-218.

Murayama, T. 1961b. Studies on the metabolic pattern of yeast with reference to its copper resistance. III. Enzymatic activities related to the tricarboxylic acid cycle. Mem. Ehime Univ., Sect. II Ser B. 4:227-236.

Murayama, T. 1961c. Studies on the metabolic pattern of yeast with reference to its copper resistance. IV. Characteristics in the tricarboxylic acid cycle. Mem. Ehime Univ., Sect. II Ser B. 4:237-250.

Nachlas, M.M., S.I. Margulies and A.M. Seligman. 1960. Sites of electron transfer to tetrazolium salts in the succinoxidase system. J. Biol. Chem. 235:2739-2743.

Nagai, S. and H. Nagai. 1958. Relation of the respiratory competence to color development and resistance to copper. Exp. Cell. Res. <u>15</u>:623-624.
Naiki, N. 1961. Studies on the adaptation of yeast to copper. XX. Production of hydrogen sulfide by a copper resistant strain. Sci. Rep. Fac. Lib. Arts and Educ., Gifu Univ. 2:498-508.

Neyland, M., P. Dunkel, and A.L. Schade. 1952. The uptake of cobalt by Proteus vulgaris. J. Gen. Microbiol. 7:409-416.

Nicholas, D.J.D. 1952. The use of fungi for determining trace metals in biological materials. Analyst <u>77</u>:629.

Nicholas, D.J.D. and K. Commisiong. 1957. Effects of molybdenum, copper and iron on some enzymes in <u>Neurospora crassa</u>. J. Gen. Microbiol. <u>17</u>:699-707.

Nicholls, G.D., H. Curl, and V.T. Bowen. 1960. Spectrographic analyses of marine plankton. Limnol. Oceanogr. 4:472-478.

Nicholls, P. and A.N. Malviaya. 1968. Inhibition of non-phosphorylating electron transfer by zinc. The problem of dilineating interaction sites. Biochemistry 7:305-310.

Nickerson, W.J. and K. Zerahn. 1949. Accumulation of radioactive cobalt by dividing yeast cells. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 3:476-483.

Novello, F. and F. Stripe. 1969. The effects of copper and other ions on rat liver nuclei. Biochem. J. 111:115-119.

Ogur, M., S.C. St. John and S. Nagai. 1957. Tetrazolium overlay technique for population studies on respiratory deficiency in yeast. Science 125:928-929.

O'Neill, T.B., R.W. Drisko and H. Hochman. 1961. <u>Pseudomonas creosotensis</u>. sp. n., a creosate-tolerant marine bacterium. Appl. Microbiol. 9:472-474.

Oppenheimer, C.H. and C.E. ZoBell. 1952. The growth and viability of sixty-three species of marine bacteria as influenced by hydrostatic pressure. J. Mar. Res. <u>11</u>:10-13.

Passow, H. and A. Rothstein. 1960. The binding of mercury by the yeast cell in relation to changes in permeability. J. Gen. Physiol. 43:621-633.

Passow, H., A. Rothstein and T.W. Clarkson. 1961. The general pharmacology of heavy metals. Pharmacol. Rev. 13:185-224.

Payne, W.J., R.G. Eagon, A.K. Williams. 1961. Physiology of <u>Pseudomonas</u> natriegens nov. spec. Ant. van Leeuwenhoek J. of Microbiol. Serol. 43:121-128.

Pelczar, M.J. 1965. Laboratory exercises in microbiology. McGraw-Hill, New York. Perlman, D. 1949. Effects of minor elements on the physiology of fungi. Botan. Rev. 15:195-220.

Pihl, E. 1968. An ultrastructural study of the distribution of heavy metals in pancreatic islets as revealed by the silver sulfide method. Acta Pathol. Microbiol. Scand. <u>74</u>: 145-160.

Porter, H. 1966. The tissue copper proteins: cerebrocuprein, crythrocuprein, hematocuprein, and neonatal hepatic mitochondrocuprein, p. 159-174. <u>In</u> J. Peisach, P. Aisen, and W.E. Blumberg (ed.), Biochemistry of copper. Academic Press, New York.

Porter, J.R. 1946. Bacterial chemistry and physiology. Wiley, New York. p. 554-556.

Rajagopalan, K.V. and P. Handler. 1968. Metalloflavoproteins, p. 301-337. In T.P. Singer (ed.), Biological oxidations. Wiley, New York.

Raskovalov, M.G. 1963. Dynamics of trace elements in the blood (Cu and Mn) in some infectious diseases. Soviet Med. 26:127-132.

Renshaw, E. and A.J. Thomson. 1967. Tracer studies to locate the site of platinum ions within filamentous and inhibited cells of <u>Escherichia coli</u>. J. Bacteriol. 94:1915-1918.

Rhodes, M., A. Best, and W.J. Payne. 1963. Electron donors and co-factors for denitrification by <u>Pseudomonas perfectomarinus</u>. Canad. J. Microbiol. 9:799-807.

Richmond, H. 1968. The plasmids of <u>Staphylococcus</u> aureus and their relation to other extrachromosomal elements in bacteria, p. 43-55. <u>In</u> A.H. Rose and J.F. Wilkinson (ed.), Advances in microbial physiology, Vol. II. Wiley, New York

Roberts, R.B., D.B. Cowie, P.H. Abelson, E.T. Bolton and R.J. Britten. 1955. Studies on the biosynthesis of <u>Escherichia coli</u>. Carnegie Inst. of Washington, Publication #607, Washington D.C.

Roche, P. 1966. The effect of copper on a marine pseudomonad. Thesis, Boston University, 74 p.

Rounsefell, G.A. and J.E. Evans, 1958. Large-scale experimental tests of copper sulfate as a control for the Florida red tide. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Spec. Sci. Rep., Fisheries No. 270.

Sadler, W.R. and P.A. Trudinger. 1967. Inhibition of microorganisms by heavy metals. Mineralium Deposita 2:158-168.

Sarkar, B. and Y. Wigfield. 1967. The structure of copper (II)-histidine chelate. The question of the involvement of the imidazole group. J. Biol. Chem. 242:5572-5575.

Sato, S. and K. Sato. 1965. Mode of action of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride on mitochondrial respiration. J. Biochem. (Tokyo) 58:470-479.

Saundry, R.H. and W.D. Stein. 1967. The binding of cupric ions to bovine pancreatic ribonuclease with diligand metal-ion buffers. Biochem. J. 105:107-115.

Schneider, W.C. 1945. Phosphorus compounds in animal tissues. I. Extraction and estimation of deoxypentose nucleic acid and pentose nucleic acid. J. Biol. Chem. 161:293-303.

Schreiber, J.P. and M. Daune. 1969. Interactions des Ions Metalliques avec le DNA. IV. Fixation de l'ion cuivrique sur le DNA. Biopolymers 8:139-152.

Shankar, K. and R.C. Bard. 1952. The effect of metallic ions on the growth and morphology of Clostridium perfringens. J. Bacteriol. 63:279-290.

Shapiro, J.T., B.S. Stannard and G. Felsenfield. 1969. The binding of small cations to deoxyribonucleic acid. Biochem. 9:3233-3241.

Shewan, J.M., G. Hobbs, and W. Hodgkiss. 1960. A determinative scheme for the identification of certain genera of gram-negative bacteria, with special reference to the <u>Pseudomonadacea</u>. J. Appl. Bacteriol. <u>23</u>:379-390.

Sigel, H. 1968. Komplex bilding von nuclein basen mit Cu(II). Aciditat der N-1-Protenen in Inosin, Guanosin, Uridin un Thymidin-5-triphosphat sowie inderen Cu(II)-Komplexen. Eur. J. Biochem. 3:530-538.

Sillen, L.G. 1961. The physical chemistry of sea water, p. 549-581. In M. Sears (ed.), Oceanography. Amer. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Pub. #67, Washington, D.C.

Silver, S. 1969. Active transport of magnesium in <u>Escherichia coli</u>. Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. 62:764-771.

Sinclair, P. 1970. Branching in the electron transport system in Haemophilus parainfluenzae. Thesis, University of Kentucky.

Skerman, V.B.D. 1967. Guide to the identification of the genera of bacteria. Williams & Wilkins Co., Baltimore.

Slanetz, L.W. and C.H. Bartley. 1957. Numbers of enterococci in water, sewage and feces determined by membrance filter technique with an improved medium. J. Bacteriol. 74:591-595.

Slayter, T.F., B. Sawyer and U. Strauli. 1963. Studies on succinatetetrazolium reductase systems. III. Points of coupling of four different tetrazolium salts. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 77:383-393.

Slowey, J.F. and D.W. Hood. 1966. The chemistry and analysis of trace metals in sea water. Ann. Rep. AEC-contract No. A.T. - (40-1)-2799, Texas A & M Rep. 66-2F.

Slowey, J.F., L.M. Jeffrey, and D.W. Hood. 1967. Evidence for organic complexed copper in sea water. Nature 214:377-378.

Smith, L. 1954. Bacterial cytochromes. Bacteriol. Rev. 18:106-130.

Smith, L. 1961. Cytochrome systems in aerobic electron transport, p. 365-396. <u>In</u> I.C. Gunsalus and R.Y. Stanier (ed.), The Bacteria, Vol. II. Academic Press, New York.

Smith, L. 1968. Thre respiratory chain system of bacteria, p. 55-122. In T.P. Singer (ed.), Biological oxidations. Wiley Interscience, New York.

Society of American Bacteriologists. 1957. Manual of microbiological methods. McGraw-Hill, New York.

Somers, E. 1963. The uptake of copper by fungal cells. Ann. Appl. Biol. 51:425-437.

Stanier, R.Y., N.J. Palleroni, and M. Doudoroff. 1966. The aerobic pseudomonads: A taxonomic study. J. Gen. Microbiol. 43:159-271.

Starkey, R.L. 1955. Relations of micronutrients to development of microorganisms. Soil Sci. 79:1-14.

Starkey, R.L. and S.A. Waksman. 1943. Fungi tolerant to extreme acidity and high concentrations of copper sulfate. J. Bacteriol. 45:509-519.

Starr, T.J. and M.E. Jones. 1957. The effect of copper on the growth of bacteria isolated from marine environments. Limnol. Oceanogr. 2:33-36.

Steenbergen, J.F., S.M. Steenbergen and E. . Weinberg. 1969. Tolerance of yeasts to zinc: distinction between cell growth and cell longevity. Canad. J. Microbiol. 15:229-233. Suckow, R. and W. Schwartz. 1963. Redox conditions and precipitation of iron and copper in sulfureta, p. 187-193. <u>In</u> C.H. Oppenheimer (ed.), Marine Microbiology. Charles C. Thomas, Publisher, Springfield, Ill.

Sussman, A.S. and R.J. Lowry. 1955. Physiology of the cell surface of <u>Neurospora</u> ascospores. I. Cation binding properties of the cell surface. J. Bacteriol. 70:675-685.

Tam, R.K. and P.W. Wilson. 1941. Respiratory enzyme systems in symbiotic nitrogen fixation. III. The dehydrogenase activity of <u>Rhizobium trifoli</u> and Rhizobium leguminosarum. J. Bacteriol. 41:529-546.

Thimann, K.V. 1963. The Life of Bacteria. MacMillan, New York. p. 759-761.

Umbreit, W.W., R.H. Burris, and J.F. Stauffer. 1957. Manometric technique, 3rd edition. Burgis Publishing Co., Minneapolis.

Underwood, E.J. 1959. Mineral metabolism. Ann. Rev. Biochem. 28:499-526.

Vogel, S.F. and L. Kemper. 1966. An intramitochondrial polypeptide with strong chelating properties for copper: an agent that monitors cyto-toxicity. Am. J. Pathol. 48:713-719.

Waksman, S.A., D.D. Johnstone, and C.L. Carey. 1943. The effect of copper upon the development of bacteria in sea water, and the isolation of specific bacteria. J. Mar. Res. 2:136-152.

Webb, M. 1949. The influence of magnesium on cell division. II. The effect of magnesium on the growth and cell division of various bacterial species in complex media. J. Gen. Microbiol. 3:410-417.

Webb, M. 1951. The influence of magnesium on cell division. IV. The specificity of magnesium. J. Gen. Microbiol. 5:480-484.

Webb, M. 1964. The biological action of cobalt and other metals. IV. Inhibition of alpha-oxoglutarate dehydrogenase. Biochim. Biophys. Acta. 89:431-446.

Weed, L.L. and D. Longfellow. 1954. Morphological and biochemical changes induced by copper in a population of <u>Escherichia coli</u>. J. Bacteriol. 67:27-33.

Weed, L.L. 1963. Effects of copper on <u>Bacillus</u> <u>subtilis</u> 1962. J. Bacteriol. 85:1003-1010.

Weinberg, E.D. 1957. The mutual effects of antimicrobial compounds and metallic cations. Bacteriol Rev. 21:46-68.

Weinberg, E.D. 1966. Roles of metallic ions in host-parasite interactions. Bacteriol. Rev. <u>30</u>:136-151.

Wharton, D.C. and M.A. Cusanovich. 1969. The oxidation-reduction potential of copper in cytochrome oxidase. Biochim. Biophys. Res. Com. 37:111-115.

White, D.C. 1962. Cytochrome and catalase patterns during growth of Haemophilus parainfluenzae. J. Bacteriol. 83:851-859.

Weibe, W.J. 1968. Fine structure of selected marine pseudomonads and achromobacters. J. Bacteriol. 95:1862-1873.

Williams, P.M. 1969. Association of copper with dissolved organic matter in sea water. Limnol. Oceanogr. 14:156-158.

Williams, R.P.J. 1953. Metal ions in biological systems. Biol. Rev. 28:381-415.

Woolman, H.M. and H.B. Humphrey. 1924. Summary of literature on bunt or stinking smut of wheat. U.S. Dept. Agr. Bull. 1210.

Yamanaka, T. 1966. <u>Pseudomonas</u> cytochrome oxidase, p. 275-292. J. Peisach, P. Aisen, and W.E. Blumberg (ed.), Biochemistry of Copper. Academic Press, New York.

Yamanaka, T., S. Kujimoto and K. Okunuki. 1963. Biological significance of Pseudomonas cytochrome oxidase. J. Biochem. <u>53</u>:416-421.

ZoBell, C.E. 1946. Marine microbiology. Chronica Botanica Co., Waltham, mass.

ZoBell, C.E. and H.C. Upham. 1944. A list of marine bacteria including descriptions of sixty new species. Bull. Scripps Inst. Oceanogr. <u>5</u>:239-292.

<u>Table 1</u>. List of chemicals, bacteriological media, and reagents employed. The table is divided into four major categories: inorganic compounds, organic compounds, bacteriological media, and prepared reagents. The following abbreviations are employed: A.R.=analyzed reagent, Cert.=certified, Rgt.=reagent grade.

#### INORGANIC COMPOUNDS Compound Formula Grade Manufacturer NHOH Rgt. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts armonium hydroxide armonium nitrate NH NO A.R. Baker Chemical Co., Phillipsburg, New Jersey н во 3 3 boric acid Cert. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts CdCl 2 cadmium chloride Cert. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts CaCl calcium chloride Cert. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts CoCI Cert. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts cobalt chloride CuSO, •5 H2O Cert. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts copper sulfate 64CuSO<sub>4</sub> Cambridge Nuclear Corp., Cambridge, Massachusetts copper sulfate isotope hydrochloric acid HCL Rgt. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts н 0 Cert. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts hydrogen peroxide MgCl, 6 H,0 Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Cert. magnesium chloride Nici ·6 H 0 Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Cert. nickel chloride HNO 3 Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Rgt. nitric acid

INORGANIC COMPOUNDS

Compound	Formula	Grade	Manufacturer
perchloric acid	HC 10 <sub>4</sub>	Rgt.	Allied Chemical Co., Morristown, New Jersey
potassium bromide	KBr	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
potassium chloride	KCI	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
potassium hydroxide	KOH	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium bicarbonate	Na_CO_3	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium chloride	NaCl	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium cyanide	NaCN	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium dithionite	<sup>Na</sup> 2 <sup>S</sup> 2 <sup>O</sup> 4	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium ferricyanide	NaFe(CN)6	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium fluoride	NaF	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium hydroxide	NaOH	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium sulfate	Na2SO4	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
strontium chloride	src12.6 H20	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sulfuric acid	H2S04	Rgt.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
zinc chloride	ZnCl <sub>2</sub>	Cert.	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts

.

## (Table 1, cont'd) ORGANIC COMPOUNDS

Compound	Manufacturer
acetaldehyde	Eastman Organic Chemicals, Rochester, New York
adenosine-2'&3'-monophosphoric acid	Sigma Chemical Co., St. Louis, Missouri
arabinose	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
arginine	Eastman Organic Chemicals, Rochester, New York
azolitmin	Matheson, Coleman & Bell, Cincinnati, Ohio
bovine serum albumin fraction V	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
cellobiose ·	Matheson, Coleman & Bell, Cincinnati, Ohio
chloramphenical	Sigma Chemical Co., St. Louis, Missouri
dextrin	Pfanstehl Chemical Co., Waukegan, Ill.
dextrose	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
2,6-dichloroindophenol (DCIP) (2,6-dichlorobenzoneindophenol)	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
2,4-dinitrophenol (DNP)	Nutritional Biochemical Corp., Cleveland, Ohio
diphenylamine, certified	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts

### ORGANIC COMPOUNDS

### Compound

deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) ex salmon sperm, A grade

### dulcitol

ether, anesthesia grade

formaldehyde, certified

formic acid, certified

galactose

glycerol, certified

glycogen

inositol

lactose

lead acetate, A.R.

maltose

mannitol

methylene blue

### Manufacturer

Calbiochem, Los Angeles, California Eastman Organic Chemicals, Rochester, New York Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Pfanstehl Chemical Co., Waukegan, Ill. Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroit, Michigan Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroit, Michigan Mallincrodt Chemical Works, New York, New York Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Mass. Baltimore Biological Laboratory, Baltimore, Md.

## ORGANIC COMPOUNDS

Compound	Manufacturer
orcinol	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
phenazine methosulfate	Mann Research Laboratory, New York, New York
phenol red	Baltimore Biological Laboratory, Baltimore, Md.
raffinose	Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroit, Michigan
riboflavin	Nutritional Biochemical Corp., Cleveland, Ohio
sodium acetate, certified	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium citrate, certified	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium lactate, certified	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sodium succinate, certified	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
sorbitol	Baltimore Biological Laboratory, Baltimore, Md.
sucrose	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
tetramethylparaphenylene diamine hydrochloride	Eastman Organic Chemicals, Rochester, New York
toluene, A.R.	Mallincrodt Chemical Works, New York, New York
triphenyl tetrazolium chloride	Eastman Organic Chemicals, Rochester, New York
xylose	Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroit, Michigan

### ORGANIC COMPOUNDS

Compound

vitamin K

### Manufacturer

Nutritional Biochemical Corp., Cleveland, Ohio

BACTERIOLOGICAL MEDIA Media Manufacturer Extract Agar Baltimore Biological Laboratory, Baltimore, Md. Gelatin, bacteriological Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroit, Michigan Kligler Iron Agar Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroit, Michigan Lead Acetate Agar MR-VP Broth Baltimore Biological Laboratory, Baltimore, Md. Peptone (Lot # 762280) Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts Baltimore Biological Laboratory, Baltimore, Md. Phenol Red Broth Base Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroti, Michigan Skim milk Difco Laboratories, Inc., Detroit, Michigan Starch Agar Baltimore Biological Laboratory, Baltimore, Md. Triple Sugar Iron Agar Difco Laboratories, Inc. Detroit, Michigan Tryptic Nitrate Broth Yeast Extract (Lot # 773224) Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts

### PREPARED REAGENTS

Compound	Manufacturer
Liquifluor	New England Nuclear, Corp. Boston, Massachusetts
Nessler's Reagent	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts
Phenol Reagent, 2 N	Fisher Scientific Co., Medford, Massachusetts

Flask	KOH, ml	75% synthetic seawater, ml	Cell suspension, ml	3X Conc. of corre- sponding medium, ml
Endogenous	0.2	2.0	1.0	
Basal medium	0.2	1.0	1.0	1.0
Basal medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	0.2	1.0	1.0	1.0
Basal medium <sub>4</sub> with 5 x 10 M Cu	0.2	1.0	1.0	1.0
Basal medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	0.2	1.0	1.0	1.0

Table 2. Contents of flasks for oxygen utilization. (Reference for Fig 13, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21)

Note: Reference flask contained 15 ml of 75% synthetic seawater.

Dye tested	Cell suspension, ml	*TTC, ml	*MB, ml	*DCIP, ml	3X Conc. of Basal medium, ml
Triphenyltetrazolium chloride (TTC)	4.0	0.5			2.0
Dichloroindophenol (DCIP)	4.0			0.5	2.0
Methylene blue (MB)	4.0		0.5		2.0

Table 3. Contents of Thunberg tubes for studies in electron transport. (Reference for Fig 22, 23, 24).

\* All dyes added to the sidearm of the Thunberg tubes, and mixed with cells at start of the experiment.

Salinity									Incuba	ation '	Time in	n hr						
	7	9	10	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	20	22	24	36	48	54	60	72
100%	11	27	38	57	67	76	87	96	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	98
90%	12	29	40	60	70	80	91	99	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	99	93
80%	11	28	39	58	68	78	89	97	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	96
70%	12	29	39	57	69	79	89	98	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	95
60%	11	28	38	58	69	78	88	97	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	97
50%	3	12	27	42	62	62	72	83	92	100	105	110	115	115	110	105	100	98
40%	l	3	8	19	26	36	47	57	57	76	93	99	100	110	110	105	97	92
30%	ο	0	4	11	17	26	35	45	55	64	74	85	93	105	105	100	92	89
20%	0	0	0	0	0	l	6	12	18	25	37	43	51	100	100	98	91	87
10%	0	0	0	о	0	0	0	0	0.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
0%	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

Table 4. Growth of P. cuprodurans as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mm 20 C in basal medium prepared with varied salinity.

Component	Synthet	ic Seawater	75% Syn	thetic Seawater
NaCl	23.476	(0.4013 M)*	17.607	(0.3098 м)*
MgCl	** 4.981	(0.0523 м)	** 3.736	(0.0392 M)
Na2SO4	3.917	(0.0276 м)	2.938	(0.0207 M)
CaCl	1.102	(0.0099 м)	0.827	(0.0074 M)
KCL	0.664	(0.0089 м)	0.498	(0.0067 M)
NaHCO3	0.192	(0.0023 M)	0.144	(0.0017 M)
KBr	0.096	(0.0008 M)	0.072	(0.0006 M)
H <sub>2</sub> BO <sub>2</sub>	0.026	(0.0044 м)	0.019	(0.0032 M)
SrCl	** 0.024	(0.00015 м)	** 0.018	(0.00011 M)
2 NaF	0.003	(0.00007 M)	0.002	(0.00005 M)
	<b>Total = 34.482</b>		Total = 25.861	

Table 5. List of components (g/liter) in synthetic seawater (Lyman and Fleming, 1940) and 75% synthetic seawater.

\* Molarity of component in synthetic seawater and 75% synthetic seawater.

\*\* Component added in hydrated form:

 $MgCl_2 \cdot 6 H_2$ : 10.634 g/liter in synthetic seawater and 7.975 g/liter in 75% synthetic seawater. SrCl\_2 \cdot 6 H\_0: 0.041 g/liter in synthetic seawater and 0.031 g/liter in 75% synthetic seawater.

<u>Table 6.</u> List of ionic deletions in 75% synthetic seawater prepared for the study of the major ion requirements of <u>P. cuprodurans</u>.

Flask #	Ionic deletion	Moles of cation remaining in 75% synthetic seawater *
1	All Na salts	0.00000 M Na
5	NaCl	0.04315 M Na
3	NaF, NaHCO2, Na2SO1	0.30980 M Na
4	NaF, NaHCO, 0.27892 M NaCl, 0.01868 M Na SO,	0.03492 M Na
5	NaF, NaHCO, 0.24894 M NaCl, 0.01661 M Na SO	0.06904 M Na
6	NaF, NaHCO3, 0.21796 M NaCl, 0.01454 M Na SO	0.10426 M Na
7	NaF, NaHCO, 0.18698 M NaCl, 0.01297 M Na SO	0.13828 M Na
8	Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>L</sub>	0.31155 M Na
9	MgCl	0.0000 M Mg
10	0.03528 M MgCl	0.00392 M Mg
11	0.03136 м мдсі	0.00784 M Mg
12	0.02352 M MgC12	0.01568 М Мд
13	CaCl	0.00000 M Ca
14	0.00592 M CaCl	0.00148 M Ca
15	0.00444 M CaC1	0.00296 M Ca
16	All K salts	0.00000 м к
17	SrCl	0.00000 M Sr
18	H <sub>3</sub> BO <sub>3</sub>	0.00000 м навоа
19	No salts deleted	
20	All K salts, SrCl, H BO 2 3 3	0.0392 M Mg, 0.0074 M Ca, 0.3529 M Na

\* For molarities of the individual salts contained in 75% synthetic seawater see Table 5.

Flask **							Ind	ubati	lon Tir	ne in l	nr					•		
#	7	9	10	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	20	22	24	36	48	54	60	72
1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	. 0	0	0	0	0	0	0
2	l	l	3	5	8	12	26	35	44	52	68	88	98	105	105	105	100	96
3	8	23	35	54	65	74	84	95	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	94
4	2	3	3	3	4	8	12	18	24	32	46	60	74	100	100	97	94	90
5	2	8	13	35	47	58	69	79	88	97	100	105	110	120	115	110	110	100
6	7	17	23	43	54	64	75	84	94	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	98
7	9	22	33	54	63	73	84	93	99	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	93
8	10	24	34	55	64	74	85	95	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	95
9	ND*	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND
10	9	23	35	54	65	75	84	94	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	94
11	8	22	33	53	63	74	85	95	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	96
12	9	21	34	54	64	75	84	94	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	97
13	4	10	8.נ	27	32	45	52	64	68	70	72	76	79	80	90	90	90	88
14	8	22	36	53	62	73	84	95	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	95
15	7	22	34	53	64	74	83	94	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	96
								(Co	ontinue	ed)								

Table 7. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D.  $(x \ 100)$  at 420 mµ at 20 C in basal medium prepared with solutions containing deletions in the components of 75% synthetic seawater.

\* Not determined = ND

\*\* For deletions of components of 75% synthetic seawater present in flasks see Table 6.

(Table 7 continued)

Flask #	7	9	10	12	13	14	15	Incu 16	ubation 17	n Time 18	in hr 20	22	24	36	48	54	60	72
16	8	22	33	52	62	71	82	92	100	103	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	97
17	9	21	34	53	63	73	84	95	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	95
18	9	22	35	54	63	74	84	96	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	100	100	93
19	9	23	36	54	64	74	85	96	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	94
20	8	23	35	53	63	74	84	95	100	105	110	115	120	115	110	105	100	96
	ł																	

.

Ν

Medium				Incub	ation 1	lime in	ı hr							
	4	6	8	10	12	18	24	36	48	54	72	96	120	144
Basal Medium	12	26	63	88	100	120	120	120	115	110	100	92	87	82
Basal Medium with 1.00 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	11	25	62	87	100	120	120	120	115	110	100	94	89	83
Basal Medium with 5.00 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	12	26	63	84	100	120	120	120	115	110	100	94	88	82
Basal Medium _4 with 1.00 x 10 M Cu	12	26	64	85	100	120	120	120	115	110	100	96	90	85
Basal Medium $-4$ M Cu with 5.00 x 10 M Cu	3	17	30	45	62	100	110	110	97	94	88	80	76	69
Basal Medium with 1.00 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	0	l	5	8	11	35	64	105	105	105	99	96	90	83
Basal Medium with 1.25 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	0	0	l	2	6	18	40	96	100	100	100	95	89	83
Basal Medium -3 with 1.50 x 10 M Cu	0	0	0	0	l	3	11	54	92	96	96	95	92	88
					(Cont:	inued)								

<u>Table 8.</u> Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as 0.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 20 C in basal medium containing varied concentrations of CuSO .  $\frac{1}{4}$ 

Medium					Incu	lbation	Time	in hr						
	4	6	8	10	12	18	24	36	48	54	72	96	120	144
Basal Medium with 1.75 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	0	0	0	0	0	2	7	37	61	74	93	93	86	81
Basal Medium with 2.00 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	ο	0	0	0	0	0	l	13	41	57	86	90	90	87
Basal Medium $-3$ M Cu with 2.25 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	8	13	21	32	չիկ	45
Basal Medium with 2.50 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	ο	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Basal Medium with 2.75 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	ο	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Basal Medium with 3.00 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	ο	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	C

.

(Table 8 continued)

Incubation Time in hr											
0	6	12	18	24	48	72	96	120	144		
7.0	6.7	7.1	7.8	8.0	8.0	8.3	8.5	8.5	8.5		
7.0	6.7	7.1	7.8	8.0	8.0	8.3	8.5	8.5	8.5		
7.0	6.7	7.1	7.8	8.0	8.0	8.3	8.5	8.5	8.5		
7.0	6.7	7.1	7.7	8.0	8.0	8.3	8.5	8.5	8.5		
7.0	6.8	7.0	7.4	7.6	7.9	8.3	8.5	8.5	8.5		
7.0	7.0	6.8	7.3	7.5	7.9	8.2	8.4	8.5	8.5		
7.0	7.0	7.0	6.8	7.3	7.8	8.1	8.3	8.4	8.5		
7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0 (Con	6.8 tinued)	7.2	7.8	8.2	8.3	8.3		
	0 7.0 7.0 7.0 7.0 7.0 7.0 7.0 7.0	0       6         7.0       6.7         7.0       6.7         7.0       6.7         7.0       6.7         7.0       6.8         7.0       7.0         7.0       7.0         7.0       7.0         7.0       7.0         7.0       7.0         7.0       7.0         7.0       7.0	$\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	0       6       12       18         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.7         7.0       6.8       7.0       7.4         7.0       7.0       6.8       7.3         7.0       7.0       7.0       6.8         7.0       7.0       7.0       7.0         7.0       7.0       7.0       7.0	O       6       12       18       24         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.8       8.0         7.0       6.7       7.1       7.7       8.0         7.0       6.8       7.0       7.4       7.6         7.0       7.0       6.8       7.3       7.5         7.0       7.0       7.0       6.8       7.3         7.0       7.0       7.0       6.8       7.3         7.0       7.0       7.0       6.8       6.8         (continued)       (continued)       (continued)       (continued)	06121824487.06.77.17.88.08.07.06.77.17.88.08.07.06.77.17.88.08.07.06.77.17.88.08.07.06.77.17.78.08.07.06.87.07.47.67.97.07.06.87.37.57.97.07.07.06.87.37.87.07.07.06.87.2(Continued)	0612182448727.06.77.17.88.08.08.37.06.77.17.88.08.08.37.06.77.17.88.08.08.37.06.77.17.88.08.08.37.06.77.17.78.08.08.37.06.77.17.78.08.08.37.06.87.07.47.67.98.37.07.06.87.37.57.98.27.07.07.06.87.37.88.17.07.07.07.06.87.27.8(continued)7.07.07.07.87.27.8	061218244872967.06.77.17.88.08.08.38.57.06.77.17.88.08.08.38.57.06.77.17.88.08.08.38.57.06.77.17.88.08.08.38.57.06.77.17.78.08.08.38.57.06.77.17.78.08.08.38.57.06.87.07.47.67.98.38.57.07.06.87.37.57.98.28.47.07.07.06.87.37.88.18.37.07.07.06.87.37.88.18.27.07.07.06.87.27.88.2	0         6         12         18         24         48         72         96         120           7.0         6.7         7.1         7.8         8.0         8.0         8.3         8.5         8.5           7.0         6.7         7.1         7.8         8.0         8.0         8.3         8.5         8.5           7.0         6.7         7.1         7.8         8.0         8.0         8.3         8.5         8.5           7.0         6.7         7.1         7.8         8.0         8.0         8.3         8.5         8.5           7.0         6.7         7.1         7.8         8.0         8.0         8.3         8.5         8.5           7.0         6.7         7.1         7.7         8.0         8.0         8.3         8.5         8.5           7.0         6.8         7.0         7.4         7.6         7.9         8.3         8.5         8.5           7.0         7.0         6.8         7.3         7.5         7.9         8.2         8.4         8.5           7.0         7.0         6.8         7.3         7.8         8.1         8.3         8.4     <		

Table 9. pH changes during growth of P. cuprodurans at 20 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of  $Cuso_4$ .

(Table 9 continued)

Medium			Incub	ation T	ime in 1	hr				
	0	6	12	18	24	48	72	96	120	144
Basal Medium with 1.75 x 10 M Cu	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	6.9	6.9	7.3	7.6	7.9	8.2
Basal Medium $-3$ M Cu with 2.00 x 10 $-3$ M Cu	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	6.9	6.8	7.2	7.7	8.0
Basal Medium with 2.25 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	6.9	7.1	7.5	7.7
Basal Medium with 2.50 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0
Basal Medium with 2.75 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0
Basal Medium with $3.00 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0	7.0

Table 10. Growth of P. cuprodurans at 20 C on agar plates of the basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO  $\mu$ .

Medium	Growth/No Growth*
Basal medium	Growth
Basal medium $_{5}$ with 1.00 x 10 M Cu	Growth
Basal medium with 5.00 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth
Basal medium with 1.00 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	Growth
Basal medium $-4$ with 5.00 x 10 M Cu	Growth
Pasal medium with $1.00 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	Growth
Basal medium with 1.25 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	Growth
Basal medium with 1.50 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	Growth
Basal medium $-3$ with 1.75 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	Growth
Basal medium with 2.00 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	Growth
Basal medium with 2.25 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	Growth
Basal medium with 2.50 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	No Growth
Basal medium with 2.75 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	No Growth
Basal medium $-3$ with 3.00 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	No Growth

144

\* Growth or No Growth determined after 10-day incubation period at 20 C.

Table 11. Growth of <u>B.</u> subtilis after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of CuSO<sub>h</sub>.

Medium	Distilled Water	75% Synthetic Seawater
Basal Medium	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $3 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $4 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 6 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	No Growth	No Growth
Basal Medium, with $l \ge 10^{-4}$ M Cu	No Growth	No Growth

Table 12. Growth of <u>S. aureus</u> after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of  $Cuso_4$ .

Medium	Distilled Water	75% Synthetic Seawater
Basal Medium	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with $6 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $7 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 8 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 9 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with 2 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	No Growth	No Growth
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	No Growth	No Growth

<u>Table 13.</u> Growth of <u>E. coli</u> <u>B</u> after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of  $Cuso_{4}$ .

Medium	Distilled Water	75% Synthetic Seawater
Basal Medium	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 8 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 9 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	No Growth	Growth
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 3 x 10 M Cu	No Growth	Growth
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 4 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	No Growth	Growth
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	No Growth	No Growth
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	No Growth	No Growth

<u>Table 14.</u> Growth of <u>P. aeruginosa</u> after 10 day's incubation at 37 C on agar plates of the basal medium prepared with distilled water and 75% synthetic seawater and varied concentrations of  $CuSO_4$ .

Medium	Distilled Water	75% Synthetic Seawater
Basal Medium	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with $6 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with 7 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $8 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium, with $9 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	Growth	Growth
Basal Medium with $2 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	No Growth	No Growth

<u>Table 15.</u> Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as 0.D.  $(x \ 100)$  at 420 mµ at 20 C in varied levels of the basal medium supplemented with 5 x  $10^{-4}$  and 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M CuSO4.

Peptone, g/liter	Yeast Extract,	Level of	1.	(					Incul	pation	Time :	in hr							
	el titet	4 4	4	0	0	10	15		16	18	20	22	24	48	72	96	120	144	
1.000	1.000		11	25	58	79	97	105	110	115	120	120	120	115	93	85	76	68	
0.500	0.500		9	26	54	77	84	84	84	84	84	84	84	84	78	70	64	58	
0.400	0.400		9	26	54	71	71	71	71	71	71	71	71	71	67	60	49	35	
0.300	0.300		10	25	46	61	61	61	61	61	61	61	61	61	58	52	41	39	
0.200	0.200		9	23	37	44	44	44	44	44	44	44	44	44	42	37	32	24	
0.100	0.100		8	16	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	24	23	21	12	11	
0.050	0.050		6	7	11	11	12	12	12	12	12	12	12	12	11	11	8	7	
0.025	0.025		2	3	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	
1.000	1.000	$5 \times 10^{-4} M$	5	15	36	50	64	79	89	98	100	105	110	95	80	75	65	64	
0.500	0.500	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M	3	· 7	15	28	46	62	72	74	75	76	76	75	60	54	50	49	
0.400	0.400	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	51	37	45	48	52	50	48	45	45	<b>k</b>
0.300	0.300	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M	ο	0	0	0	0	0	1 (co	2 ontinue	2 ed)	2	2	35	38	36	36	34	641

(Table 15 continued)

Peptone,	Yeast	Level						Iı	ncuba	tion !	Time	in hr						
gg	g	CuSO <sub>4</sub>	4	6	8	10	12	14	16	18	20	22	24	48	72	96	120	144
0.200	0.200	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M	ο	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	3	6	10	8
0.100	0.100	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
0.050	0.050	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
0.025	0.025	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
1.000	1.000	1 х 10 <sup>-3</sup> м	0	0	9	22	38	52	66	81	93	99	100	105	100	90	88	86
0.500	0.500	$1 \times 10^{-3}$ M	0	0	0	0	0	2	3	4	4	4	4	46	52	54	52	50
0.400	0.400	1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	8	10	10
0.300	0.300	1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
0.200	0.200	1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
0.100	0.100	1 х 10 <sup>-3</sup> м	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
0.050	0.050	1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
0.025	0.025	1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M	0	0	<b>0</b>	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

<u>Table 16.</u> Distribution of labile and non-labile copper present in autoclaved 75% synthetic seawater and basal medium broth unsupplemented and supplemented with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_h$ .

Solution	Total Molarity of copper present	% Labile Cu	Molarity of Labile Cu	% Non-labile Cu	Molarity of Non-labile Cu
75% Synthetic Seawater	8-9 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	100.0	8-9 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	00.0	0.00
Basal Medium	1 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	0.0	0	100.0	1 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	10.7	1.07 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	89.3	8.93 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	27.9	1.39 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	72.1	3.61 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	40.3	4.03 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	59.7	5.97 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	2 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	46.8	9.36 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	53.2	10.64 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>

Solution	Total Molarity of copper present	% Labile Cu	Molarity of Labile Cu	% Non-labile Cu	Molarity of Non-labile Cu
75% Synthetic Seawater	8-9 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	100.0	8-9 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	0.0	0
Basal Medium	1 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	0.0	0	100.0	1.0 x 10 <sup>-6</sup>
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	· 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	12.5	1.25 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	87.5	8.75 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	30.9	.1.55 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	69.1	3.46 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	45.2	4.52 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	54.8	5.48 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	2 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	39.1	7.82 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	60.9	12.18 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>

<u>Table 17.</u> Distribution of labile and non-labile copper present in filtersterilized 75% synthetic seawater and basal medium broth unsupplemented and supplemented with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_{\rm h}$ .

Incubation Time in hr															
4	6	8	8.5	9	10	12	13	14	15	16	18	23	24	28	
10	32	56	62	69	82		105						120	120	
8	30	52	58	64	76		100						120	120	(c
2	14	21			39	56	64	72	81				110	110	ontinue
0	5	8			10		15		30	35	45	70	75	92	d.)
0	0	0			0		0		0				0	0	
	4 10 8 2 0 0	4 6 10 32 8 30 2 14 0 5 0 0	4       6       8         10       32       56         8       30       52         2       14       21         0       5       8         0       0       0	4       6       8       8.5         10       32       56       62         8       30       52       58         2       14       21          0       5       8          0       0       0	Inc. 4 6 8 8.5 9 10 32 56 62 69 8 30 52 58 64 2 14 21 0 5 8 0 0 0	4 $6$ $8$ $8.5$ $9$ $10$ $10$ $32$ $56$ $62$ $69$ $82$ $8$ $30$ $52$ $58$ $64$ $76$ $2$ $14$ $21$ $$ $-39$ $0$ $5$ $8$ $$ $10$ $0$ $0$ $0$ $$ $$ $0$	4 $6$ $8$ $8.5$ $9$ $10$ $12$ $10$ $32$ $56$ $62$ $69$ $82$ $$ $8$ $30$ $52$ $58$ $64$ $76$ $$ $2$ $14$ $21$ $$ $39$ $56$ $0$ $5$ $8$ $$ $$ $39$ $56$ $0$ $0$ $0$ $$ $$ $0$ $$	Incubation Time in I         4       6       8       8.5       9       10       12       13         10       32       56       62       69       82        105         8       30       52       58       64       76        100         2       14       21         39       56       64         0       5       8        10        15         0       0       0        0        0	4 $6$ $8$ $8.5$ $9$ $10$ $12$ $13$ $14$ $10$ $32$ $56$ $62$ $69$ $82$ $$ $105$ $$ $8$ $30$ $52$ $58$ $64$ $76$ $$ $100$ $$ $2$ $14$ $21$ $$ $$ $39$ $56$ $64$ $72$ $0$ $5$ $8$ $$ $$ $10$ $$ $15$ $$ $0$ $0$ $0$ $$ $$ $0$ $$ $0$ $$	4 $6$ $8$ $8.5$ $9$ $10$ $12$ $13$ $14$ $15$ $10$ $32$ $56$ $62$ $69$ $82$ $$ $105$ $$ $$ $8$ $30$ $52$ $58$ $64$ $76$ $$ $100$ $$ $$ $2$ $14$ $21$ $$ $$ $39$ $56$ $64$ $72$ $81$ $0$ $5$ $8$ $$ $$ $10$ $$ $15$ $$ $30$ $0$ $0$ $0$ $$ $$ $0$ $$ $0$ $$ $0$	4 $6$ $8$ $8.5$ $9$ $10$ $12$ $13$ $14$ $15$ $16$ $10$ $32$ $56$ $62$ $69$ $82$ $$ $105$ $$ $$ $8$ $30$ $52$ $58$ $64$ $76$ $$ $100$ $$ $$ $2$ $14$ $21$ $$ $$ $39$ $56$ $64$ $72$ $81$ $$ $0$ $5$ $8$ $$ $10$ $$ $15$ $$ $30$ $35$ $0$ $0$ $0$ $$ $$ $0$ $$ $0$ $$ $0$	Incubation Time in hr $4$ $6$ $8$ $8.5$ $9$ $10$ $12$ $13$ $14$ $15$ $16$ $18$ $10$ $32$ $56$ $62$ $69$ $82$ $$ $105$ $$ $$ $$ $8$ $30$ $52$ $58$ $64$ $76$ $$ $100$ $$ $$ $$ $2$ $14$ $21$ $$ $$ $39$ $56$ $64$ $72$ $81$ $$ $$ $0$ $5$ $8$ $$ $$ $10$ $$ $15$ $$ $30$ $35$ $45$ $0$ $0$ $0$ $$ $$ $0$ $$ $0$ $$ $0$ $$ $$	Incubation Time in hr4688.59101213141516182310325662698210583052586476100214213956647281058101530354570000000	4       6       8       8.5       9       10       12       13       14       15       16       18       23       24         10       32       56       62       69       82        105           120         8       30       52       58       64       76        100          120         2       14       21         39       56       64       72       81         110         0       5       8         10        15        30       35       45       70       75         0       0       0         0        0        0        0	4       6       8       8.5       9       10       12       13       14       15       16       18       23       24       28         10       32       56       62       69       82        105           120       120         8       30       52       58       64       76        100           120       120         2       14       21         100           120       120         0       5       8         39       56       64       72       81         110       110         0       5       8         10        15        30       35       45       70       75       92         0       0       0         0        0         0        0       0

Table 18. Growth of P. cuprodurans as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mm at 20 C in basal medium containing varied concentrations of  $Cuso_4$ .

## (Table 18 continued)

Medium	Incubation Time in hr												
	30	34	49	50	52	53	55	77					
Basal Medium	120	120	110			105		96		-			
Basal Medium with $l \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	120	120	110			105		90					
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	110	110	110			105		92					
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	96	100	105			105		95					
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	0	3	33	35	39.	41	45	68					

Medium	Incubation Time in hr														
	4	6	7	8	9	10	12	13	14	15	16	18	23	24	
Basal Medium	16	46	58	71	83	96		110	115					120	
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	16	44	57	69	81	94		110	115					120	(Cont
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	11	25		40	49	57	74	82	91					110	;inued)
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	0	7		9		12		18		34	39	51	81	87	
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	0	0		0		0		0		<b></b> ,					

<u>Table 19.</u> Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 24 C in basal medium containing varied concentrations of  $CuSO_4$ .

.
## (Table 19 continued)

Medium	Incubation Time in hr $28$ 30 3h h9 50 52 53 55 77										
	28	30	34	49	50	52	53	55	77		
Basal Medium	120	120	120	110		~~	105		82		
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	120	120	120	110			105		84		
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	110	110	110	105			100		86		
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	93	100	105	105			95		88		
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu		2	9	34	36	39	41	43	72		

١

.

Table 20. Growth of P. cuprodurans as O.D. (x 10	0) at 420 mµ at 26 C
in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuS	о <sub>ц</sub> .

Medium	Incubation Time in hr														
	4	6	7	8	9	10	12	13	15	16	18	24	23	30	_
Basal Medium	25	51	67	83		100		110				120	115	110	_
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	23	50	67	84		100		110				120	115	110	(Cor
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	12	30	~ -	52	63	74	96	100				110	110	110	ntinued
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	8	13		18		24		33	46	53	66	92	98	100	<u> </u>
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	0	0		0		0		0				6	8	10	

•

.

•

(Table 20 continued)

Medium					Inc	ubatio	on Time in hr	
	34	49	50	52	53	55	77	
Basal Medium	100	93			84		71	
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	100	98			86		73	
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	105	100			93		88	
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	105	95			91		85	
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	14	50	53	59	62	67	72	

Medium	Incubation Time in hr													
	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	12	13	14	15	16	18	24
Basal Medium	34	52	71	89	100		110		120		~~			120
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	28	41	57	73	88		105	÷-	120					120
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	12		21		33	40	48	64	75	83		98		110 L10
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	6		14		18		21		28		35	40	50	79
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	0		0		0		0		ο					7

Table 21. Growth of P. cuprodurans as 0.D. (x 100) at 420 mp at 28 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of  $Cuso_4$ .

(Table 21 continued)

Medium				Incuba	tion T	ime in	hr			 	
	28	30	34	49	50	52	53	55	77		 
Basal Medium	105	100	96	92			86		78		
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	110	105	100	95			89		79		
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	110	105	100	93			90		82		
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	88	93	100	105		<b></b>	100		89		
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	9	13	17	45	47	51	53	57	70		

÷

Medium		Incubation Time in hr													
		4	5	6	7	8	9	10	12	13	14	15	16	18	23
Basal Medium		42	61	81	~	105		115		120					
Basal Medium with 1 x 10	M Cu	26	38	52	66	80		100		115			115		(Con
Basal Medium with 5 x 10	M Cu	8		14		22	26	33	45	51	57			80	tinued) ¦
Basal Medium with 1 x 10	M Cu	2		8		12		16		23		30	33	ЦO	60
Basal Medium with 2 x 10	M Cu	0		0		0		0		0		0	0	0	

<u>Table 22.</u> Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as 0.D.  $(x \ 100)$  at 420 mµ at 30 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO<sub>4</sub>.

(Table 22 continued)

Medium				Incuba	tion I	'ime in	hr				
	24	28	30	34	49	50	52	53	55	77	
Basal Medium	115	110	105	99	89			86		73	
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	115	110	110	105	98			95		83	
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	100	96	91	87	85		~-	81		77	
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	64	80	85	90	95			92	. <b></b>	88	
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	3	6	9	14	38	40	կկ	46	50	64	

Medium	Incubation Time in hr													
	4	5	6	7	8	10	12	13	14	15	16	18	23	24
Basal Medium	44	64	84		100	115		120						115
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	23	32	43	54	65	87		110						110 2
Basal Medium with 5 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	4		8		12	14	18	21	24			35		ontinue 53
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	0		0		3	6		12		16				م 38
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	0		0		0	0		0						0

<u>Table 23.</u> Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> as O.D. (x 100) at 420 mµ at 33 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_4$ .

(Table 23 continued)

					···						 
Medium					Incu	bation	Time	in hr			
	26	28	30	34	49	50	52	53	55	77	
Basal Medium		105	100	96	86			78		70	
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-14</sup> M Cu		110	105	99	94			84		75	
Basal Medium, with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	59	65	68	64	58			54		52	
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	42	46	49	53	60			60		56	
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	0	l	l	l	32	34	38	40	42	29	

Weshing Solution		Wash #				
Mashing Doration	I	10 <b>r</b> phology		In	tegrity of	Pellet
	l	2	3	l	2	3
Distilled Water	Normal	Abnormal*	Abnormal*	Normal	Mucoid	Mucoid with lysis products in washing supernatant
0.82 M glycerol	Normal	Abnormal*	Abnormal*	Normal	Mucoid	Mucoid with lysis products in washing supernatant
0.0397 M MgCl <sub>2</sub>	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal
0.0074 M CaCl <sub>2</sub>	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normel
0.0392 M MgCl and 0.0074 M CaCl 2	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal
75% synthetic seawater	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal

Table 24. Observations of cell morphology and pellet consistency of  $\underline{P}$ . <u>cuprodurans</u> cells washed with varied solutions.

\* Greater than 50% of cells lysed, lysis products evident.

Washing Solution		Wash #	<u></u>				
g/liter	1	Morphology		]	Integrity of 1	Pellet	
	l	2	3	l	2	3	
10 g MgCl <sub>2</sub>	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	
8 g MgCl <sub>2</sub>	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	
6 g MgCl <sub>2</sub>	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	
4 g MgCl <sub>2</sub>	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	Normal	
2 g MgCl 2	Normal	Abnormal*	Abnormal*	Normal	Normal	Normal	
l g MgCl <sub>2</sub>	Normal	Abnormal*	Abnormal*	Normal	Normal	Normal	

<u>Table 25.</u> Observations of cell morphology and pellet consistency of <u>P.</u> <u>cuprodurans</u> cells washed with varied magnesium solutions.

\* Rounded morphology in approximately 1% of cells. Cell plasmolyzed with membrane drawn back from the cell wall.

<u>Table 26.</u> Ratios of DNA : RNA : Protein determined for <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated at 20 C in basal medium containing varied concentrations of  $CuSO_{L}$ .

Medium	Total DNA per Extract, ug	Total RNA per Extract, ug	Total Protein per Extract, ug
Basal Medium	1,325 (1.00)*	2,475 (1.87)*	12,000 (9.05)*
Basal Medium	1,250 (1.00)	2,350 (1.88)	11,310 (9.05)
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	1,155 (1.00)	2,185 (1.89)	10,480 (9.07)
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	1,155 (1.00)	2,140 (1.85)	10,480 (9.07)
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M <sup>o</sup> Cu	1,000 (1.00)	1,860 (1.86)	9,040 (9.04)
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	1,000 (1.00)	1,860 (1.86)	9,080 (9.08)
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	1,125 (1.00)	2,030 (1.84)	10,200 (9.07)
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	1,000 (1.00	1,850 (1.85)	9,060 (9.06)

\* Ratios of constituents in parenthesis using DNA value as 1.00

Medium Cells Grown in for Study	Respiration Flask	Incubation Time in mi O	n 180
Basal Medium	Endogenous	6.00	5.90
Basal Medium	Basal Medium	6.05	6.00
Basal Medium	Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	6.10	6.10
Basal Medium	Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	5.90	6.00
Basal Medium	Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	5.90	6.05
Besal Medium with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	Endogenous	5.90	5.85
Basal Medium, with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	Basal Medium	5.80	5.75
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Basal Medium, with $1 \times 10^{-14}$ M Cu	5.7	5.65
	(Continued)		

Table 27. Plate counts (x  $10^8$ ) of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> on basal medium agar plates performed at 0 and 180 min of respiration studies.

(Table	27	continued)
--------	----	------------

Medium Cells Grown in for Study	Respiration Flask	Incubation Time in mi O	n 180
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	Basal Medium $\cdot$ with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	5.65	5.70
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	- 5.90	5.85
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Endogenous	4.00	4.00
Basal Medium, with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Basal Medium	4.00	4.00
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	Basal Medium, with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	3.90	3.95
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	4.00	3•95
Basal Medium with 5 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	4.00	4.10
	(Continued)		

(Table 27 continue	Table	27	continued	)
--------------------	-------	----	-----------	---

Medium Cells Grown in for Study	Respiration Flask	Incubation Time in mi O	n 180
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	Endogenous	3.10	3.00
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	Basal Medium	3.10	3.10
Basal Medium with $1 \ge 10^{-3}$ M Cu	Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	3.00	3.10
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	3.00	3.10
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	3.05	3.00
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	Endogenous	2.50	2.50
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	Basal Medium	2.55	2.50
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	2.50	2.55
	(Continued)		

.

## (Table 27 continued)

Medium Cells Grown in for Study	Respiration Flask	Incubation Time in mi O	n 180
Basal Medium with $2 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	Basal Medium, with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	2,60	2.60
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	2.55	2.50

Table 28. Oxygen uptake after 180 min in basal medium broth by P. cuprodurans cultivated in basal medium broth supplemented with varied concentrations of  $Cuso_{\mu}$ .

Cultivation Medium	180 min Oxygen Uptake in ul/mg of dry wt.	% of non-copper stressed respiration
Basal Medium	624	100.0
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	574	92.0
Basal Medium, with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	345	55.5
Basal Medium with $l \ge 10^{-3}$ M Cu	210	33.7
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	138	22.5

1. A. S. S. S. A.

<u>Table 29.</u> Reduction time of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride at 20 C by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated on basal medium agar plates supplemented with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_{l_{1}}$ .

Medium	Time for Reduction of TTC to Triphenyl formazan, min	
	1.5% Agar Overlay	10% Gelatin Overlay
Basal Medium	5	5
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	45	45
Basal Medium, with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	360	360
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	720	720

.

Table 30. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of NiCl<sub>2</sub>.

Medium	Growth/No Growth	Colony diameter in mm
Basal Medium	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-5}$ M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium, with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium, with $6 \times 10^{-4}$ M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium, with 7 x $10^{-4}$ M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium, with $8 \times 10^{-4}$ M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 9 x $10^{-4}$ M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Ni	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-3}$ M Ni	No Growth	

## Table 31. Growth of P. cuprodurans after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of CoCl<sub>2</sub>.

Medium	Growth/No Growth	Colony Diameter in mm
Basal Medium	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-5}$ M Co	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Co	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Co	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Co	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with $3 \times 10^{-4}$ M Co	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with $4 \times 10^{-4}$ M Co	No Growth	

Table 32. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of ZnCl<sub>2</sub>.

Medium	Growth/No Growth	Colony Diameter in mm
Basal Medium	Growth	3-4
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Zn	Growth	2-3
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Zn	Growth	2-3
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Zn	Growth	2-3
Basal Medium with 2 x 10 <sup>-14</sup> M Zn	Growth	2-3
Basal Medium with 3 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Zn	Growth	2-3
Basal Medium with 4 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Zn	Growth	2-3
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Zn	No Growth	,

Table 33. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> after 10 day's incubation at 20 C on basal medium agar plates with varied concentrations of CdCl<sub>2</sub>.

ı

Medium	Growth/No Growth	Colony Diameter in mm
Basal Medium	Growth	3-4 mm
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cd	Growth	1-2
Basal Medium with 2 x $10^{-5}$ M Cd	Growth	1-2
Basal Medium with $3 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cd	Growth	1-2
Basal Medium with $4 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cd	Growth	1-2
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cd	Growth	1-2
Basal Medium with $6 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cd	No Growth	

Table 34. Reduction of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride at 20 C by P. cuprodurans cultivated in basal medium agar plates supplemented with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_4$ , NiCl<sub>2</sub>, CoCl<sub>2</sub>, ZnCl<sub>2</sub>, and CdCl<sub>2</sub>.

Medium	Time for Reduction of TTC to Triphenyl formanzan in min
Basal Medium	5 min
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	45 min
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	360 min
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	720 min
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Ni	5 min
Basal Medium with 3 x $10^{-4}$ M Co	5 min
Basal Medium with 4 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Zn	5 min
Basal Medium with $5 \times 10^{-5}$ M Cd	5 min

Table 35. Quantitation of relative absorbance of cytochromes  $\underline{b}_{1}$  and  $\underline{c}_{2}$  alpha peaks from difference spectra performed on whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of copper.

Cultivation Medium	Relative Absorbance of Cytochrome <u>c</u> alpha peak	Relative Absorbance of Cytochrome <u>b</u> alpha peak	Ratio of Cytochrome <u>c</u> to Cytochrome <u>b</u> l
Basal Medium	26.49 (100.0%)*	24.62 (100.0%)*	1.076
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu	17.70 ( 68.8%)	28.13 (114.3%)	0.629
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	13.01 ( 49.1%)	26.90 (109.3%)	0.487
Basal Medium with 1 x $10^{-3}$ M Cu	6.10 (23.0%)	19.38 ( 78.7%)	0.314

\* Percent of value obtained with whole cell extracts of P. cuprodurans cultivated in the basal medium.

179

\*

Table 36. Reduction time of triphenyl tetrazolium chloride (TTC) at 37 C by <u>S. aureus</u>, <u>B. subtilis</u> and <u>E. coli</u> <u>B</u> cultivated on basal medium agar plates supplemented with the maximum concentration of copper tolerated by each organism.

Medium	Organism	Time for Reduction of TTC to Triphenyl formazan, min
Basal Medium	<u>E. coli B</u>	5-10
Basal Medium	S. aureus	5-10
Basal Medium	<u>B.</u> subtilis	5-10
Basal Medium with 5 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> M Cu	<u>B. subtilis</u>	5-10
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	<u>E. coli B</u>	5-10
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	<u>S. aureus</u>	5-10

Time, hr	cpm/ml of cell suspension	Cell Count x 10 <sup>8</sup> /ml	cpm/l x 10 <sup>8</sup> cells/ml	Percent Uptake per 1 x 10 <sup>8</sup> cells*
Cells	Grown in Basal Medium			
7.0	6,750	2.70	2,500	0.849
8.0	8,920	5.20	1,719	0.584
8.5	10,705	10.60	1,010	0.343
9.0	11,530	17.00	678	0.230
9.5	13,365	21.20	630	0.214
10.5	18,900	29.10	650	0.221
11.0	19,710	30.10	655	0.222
12.0	21,410	32.10	668	0.227
Cells	Grown in Basal Medium y	vith 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	M_Cu	
7.0	3,470	2.05	1,693	0.575
8.0	4,690	3.50	1,340	0.455
8.5	5,110	4.70	1,098	0.373
9.0	6,250	7.75	804	0.273
9.5	7,940	12.10	656	0.223
10.0	8,220	13.10	628	0.213
11.0	10,750	17.20	625	0.212
12.0	13,080	21.10	620	0.211
13.0	14,490	23.00	630	0.214
	(	Continued)		

<u>Table 37.</u> Comparative uptake of  $^{64}$ Cu by <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u> during growth at 20 C in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO<sub>4</sub>.

\* Total cpm/ml of medium = 294,400

Time, hr	cpm/ml of cell suspension	Cell Count x 10 <sup>8</sup> /ml	cpm/l x 10 <sup>8</sup> cells/ml	Percent Uptake per lx10 <sup>8</sup> cells*
Cells C	Frown in Basal Medium	with $5 \times 10^{-4}$ M	<u>1 Cu</u>	
8.0	2,245	1.73	1,298	0.441
9.0	3,435	3.38	1,017	0.349
9.5	5,710	5.20	1,098	0.373
10.5	6,040	10.05	575	0.195
11.0	7,605	14.30	536	0.182
11.5	9,150	15.40	594	0.202
12.0	9,380	17.60	533	0.181
13.0	11,300	21,10	535	0.182
14.0	12,840	23.60	544	0.185
Cells Grown in Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu				
10.5	1,975	1.17	1,688	0.573
11.0	2,370	1.99	1,191	0.404
12.0	3,750	3.28	1,145	0.389
13.0	5,300	7.56	700	0.238
14.0	5,985	10.32	580	0.197
15.5	10,240	20.00	512	0.174
17.5	12,620	24.50	515	0.175

(Table 37 continued)

\* Total cpm/ml of medium = 294,400 cpm

. .

Contents	Uptake of $^{64}$ Cu in basal medium with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	<u>Flask</u> Uptake of $^{64}$ Cu in basal medium with l x $10^{-4}$ M Cu and l x $10^{-3}$ M DNA	Uptake of $^{64}$ Cu in basal medium with 1 x $10^{-4}$ M Cu and 1 x $10^{-2}$ M NaCN
Basal Medium cell suspension, ml*	24.0	24.0	24.0
l x 10 <sup>-2</sup> M 2,4-dinitrophenol,** ml		3.0	
l x 10 <sup>-2</sup> M NaCn, ml**			3.0
M Distilled Water, ml**	3.0		
l x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M CuSO <sub>4</sub> containing 64 <sub>Cu</sub> ***	3.0	3.0	3.0

Table 38. Contents of flasks used for active transport studies (Results section 18a). Reference for Fig 32.

\* Equilibrated for 30 min at 20 C at 140 rpm

\*\* Added after 30 min of equilibration, the flasks reincubated for 15 min at 20 C at 140 rpm after addition \*\*\* Added at 0 min of experiment.

<u>Table 39</u>. Contents of flasks used for endogenous copper uptake of  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M Cu and the effect of chloramphenicol on active transport by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>.

Contents	Endogenous uptake of <sup>64</sup> Cu in l x l0 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	Uptake of <sup>64</sup> Cu in basal medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	Uptake of <sup>64</sup> Cu in <b>basal</b> medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu and Chloramphenicol (100 µg/ml)
75% Synthetic Seawater Cell Suspension, ml*	24.0		
Chloramphenicol (1,000 ug/ml), ml**			3.0
Distilled Water, ml**	3.0	3.0	
$1 \times 10^{-3}$ M CuSO <sub>4</sub> containing <sup>64</sup> Cu ***	3.0	3.0	3.0

\* Equilibrated for 30 min at 20 C at 140 rpm.

\*\* Added after 30 min equilibration, the flasks reincubated for 15 min at 20 C at 140 rpm after addition. \*\*\* Added at 0 min of experiment. <u>Table 40.</u> Physical localization of  $^{64}$ Cu in <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated at 20 C in basal medium with 1 x  $10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>.

1. 13,100 Total cpm of 3,500 x g sediment a. (4.62%) Total cpm of 39,900 x g sediment (envelope fraction) 33,665 Ъ. 695,600 (95.38%) c. Total com of 39,900 x g supernatant (non-envelope fraction) d. Total cpm of  $3,500 \times g$  supernatant (b + c)719,665 2. 98.89% 3.

\* Percent of 3,500 x g supernatant (d)

Table 41.	Localization of Cu by biochemical extraction in P. cuprodurans
cultivated	at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations
of CuSO <sub>h</sub> .	Results expressed as percent of total cpm.

Medium	Biochemical extract			
	0.2 N HClO <sub>1</sub> (small mol. wt compounds, inter- mediary metabolytes)*	Ethanol/Ether (Lipid)*	2.0 N HClO (RNA and DNA)*	l.O N NaOH (protein)*
Basal Medium	12.01%	9.71%	75.31%	2.97%
Basal Medium	12.22%	10.05%	74.84%	2.89%
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 1 x 10 M Cu	9.30%	8.79%	77.93%	3.99%
Basal Medium, with $1 \times 10^{-4}$ M Cu	9.17%	8.93%	77.82%	4.08%
Basal Medium, with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	6.20%	9•75%	80.39%	3.66%
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 5 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> M Cu	6.29%	9.66%	80.55%	3.49%
Basal Medium with 1 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> M Cu	6.23%	9.55%	79.77%	4.47%
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	6.42%	9.55%	79.47%	4.56%

\* Contents of extracts according to Munro and Fleck (1966)

Medium	ng Cu/mg protein	ng Cu/10 <sup>8</sup> cells	% uptake per 10 <sup>8</sup> cell
Basal Medium	59.37	1.74	0.274
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 1 x 10 M Cu	106.33	3.22	0.0515
Basal Medium <sub>4</sub> with 5 x 10 M Cu	138.00	4.18	0.00131
Basal Medium with $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu	187.83	5.70	0.008%

Table 42. Uptake of copper by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of copper as measured by anodic stripping voltammetry.

Fig 1. Shadow cast preparation of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> demonstrating flagella (Magnification 25,000 X).

I



,

a na sana ang sana a Tang sana ang sana ang

190

Fig 2. Aberrant morphology of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in the absence of magnesium (Magnification 3,000 X).


Fig 3. Aberrant morphology of <u>P.</u> cuprodurans grown in the absence of calcium (Magnification 3,000 X).

. .

general second second second

1.149 K. 194 T.C. C

nter en la constante de la cons La constante de la constante de



Fig 4. Log of copper tolerance of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> vs. log of total organic nutrients (mg).



Fig 5. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium broth unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> as determined by plate counts. Inoculum: standard inoculum in basal medium.

A - Cells grown in basal medium

B - Cells grown in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>h</sub>.



Fig 6. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> as determined by plate counts. Inoculum: the standard inoculum was prepared in basal medium broth supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>. 198

A - Cells grown in basal medium

B - Cells grown in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>h</sub>



Fig 7. Growth of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> as determined by plate counts. Inoculum: cells previously grown in the presence of  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> were used to inoculate a basal medium flask from which the standard inoculum was obtained.

200

A - Cells grown in basal medium

B - Cells grown in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>1</sub>.



Fig 8. Comparative growth rates of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> in basal medium with varied concentrations of copper and varied temperature.

A - P. cuprodurans grown in the basal medium

- $B \frac{P}{M} \frac{cuprodurans}{M}$  grown in the basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$
- C <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in the basal medium with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M Cu
- D <u>P. cuprodurans</u> grown in the basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$ M Cu
- E P. <u>cubrodurans</u> grown in the basal medium with 2 x 10<sup>-3</sup> M Cu



Incubation Temperature C

Fig 9. Ultraviolet absorption spectrum of 0.0392 M magnesium chloride washing solution.



Fig 10. Ultraviolet absorption spectrum of second 0.0392 M magnesium chloride washing supernatant.



Fig 11. Comparative peak heights of the 203 and 250 mp peaks obtained in the ultraviolet absorption spectra of various washing supernatants vs. 0.82 M glycerol.

A - 0.82 M glycerol

B - Distilled water

C - 0.0392 M magnesium chloride

D - 0.0074 M calcium chloride

E - 0.0392 M magnesium chloride and 0.0074 calcium chloride

F - 75% synthetic seawater



Fig 12. Comparative peak heights of the 203 and 250 mm peaks obtained in the ultraviolet absorption spectra of magnesium washing solutions vs 0.82 M glycerol.

210

A - 49.2 mM magnesium chloride
B - 39.3 mM magnesium chloride
C - 29.5 mM magnesium chloride
D - 19.6 mM magnesium chloride
E - 9.8 mM magnesium chloride
F - 4.9 mM magnesium chloride



Fig 13. Comparative respiration of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells grown in the basal medium unsupplemented and supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper and washed with either 75% synthetic seawater or a magnesium chloride solution (4 g/liter).

- A <u>P. cuproduran</u> cells cultivated in basal medium broth and washed with 75% synthetic seawater.
- B <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium broth supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M Cu and washed with 75% synthetic seawater.
- C <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium broth and washed with magnesium chloride solution (4 g/liter).
- D <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium broth supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M Cu and washed with magnesium chloride solution (4 g/liter).



Fig 14. Interrelationships of cell numbers, Lowry protein, dry weight of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells grown in basal medium supplemented with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_{4}$ .

O Cells grown in basal medium

.

• Cells grown in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper • Cells grown in basal medium with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M copper • Cells grown in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M copper



Fig 15. Ultrastructure of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated at 20 C in the basal medium (Magnification 57,150 X).

R - Ribosomes

CM - Cytoplasmic Membrane

CW - Cell Wall

A STRAND MADE



Fig 16. Ultrastructure of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M Cu (Magnification 57,150 X).

:

R - Ribosomes

CM - Cytoplasmic Membrane

CW - Cell Wall



Fig 17. Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium broth and studied in basal medium broth with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_{\rm h}$ .

موادية والمراجع والمراجع

:





Fig 18. Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO<sub>4</sub>.



Incubation Time in min

Fig 19. Oxygen uptake at  $20_4$  C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with 5 x 10<sup>-4</sup> M CuSO<sub>4</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO<sub>4</sub>.



Incubation Time in min

Fig 20. Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO<sub>4</sub>.



Incubation Time in min
Fig 21. Oxygen uptake at 20 C of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $2 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub> and studied in basal medium with varied concentrations of CuSO<sub>4</sub>. 228

P



Incubation Time in min

Fig 22. Reduction of methylene blue at 20 C by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_4$ .



Fig 23. Reduction of dichloroindophenol at 20 C by <u>P. cupro-</u> <u>durans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_h$ .



Fig 24. Reduction of triphenyltetrazolium chloride at 20 C by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of  $Cuso_4$ .



Incubation Time in min

235 -

Fig 25. Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cells cultivated in basal medium.

A - Cytochrome alpha peaks

B - Cytochrome beta peaks

C - 450-460 mu trough

D - Cytochrome gamma peak



Fig 26. Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of P. cuprodurans cells cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>.

.

238



Fig 27. Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>.



Fig 28. Difference spectrum (650-400 mµ) of whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>.

Real March Street

See general marine

.



Fig 29. Carbon monoxide spectra (600-520 mµ) of whole cell extracts of <u>P. cuprodurans</u> cultivated in basal medium with varied concentrations of  $CuSO_{\rm H}$ .

A - Cells grown in basal medium

B - Cells grown in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>. C - Cells grown in basal medium with  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>. D - Cells grown in basal medium with  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>.



Fig 30. Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and 64 Cu uptake by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium.

O-O Cell numbers

----• <sup>64</sup>Cu uptake



Fig 31. Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and  $^{64}$ Cu uptake by P. cuprodurans at 20° C in basal medium supplemented with  $\frac{1}{1 \times 10^{-4}}$  M CuSO<sub>4</sub>.

O----O Cell numbers

---• <sup>64</sup>Cu uptake



Fig 32. Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and  $\begin{array}{c} 64\\ \text{Cu uptake by}\\ \hline P. \ cuprodurans at 20 \ \text{C} \ \text{in basal medium supplemented with}\\ \hline 5 \ x \ 10^{-4} \ \text{M Cuso}_4. \end{array}$ 

o----0 Cell numbers 64 Cu uptake



p.

Fig 33. Growth as Petroff-Hauser counts and  ${}^{64}$ Cu uptake by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with  $\frac{1}{1 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M CuSO}_4}$ . 252

O---O Cell numbers

--- <sup>64</sup>Cu uptake



Fig 34. Effect of 2,4-dintrophenol and sodium cyanide on copper transport by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M CuSO}_4$ .

.



۰.

255 ۰,

Fig 35. Endogenous copper uptake and the effect of chloramphenicol on active transport of copper by <u>P. cuprodurans</u> at 20 C in basal medium supplemented with  $1 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M CuSO}_4$ .



Fig 36. Log of cation uptake vs log of extracellular cation concentration for <u>P. cuprodurans</u>, <u>A. marinus</u>, and <u>P. vulgaris</u>.



Fig 37. Log of labile and non-labile copper vs log of total copper supplement determined by anodic stripping voltammetry for filter-sterilized basal medium supplemented with copper.

: -



Fig 38. Log of labile and non-labile copper vs log of total copper supplement determined by anodic stripping voltammetry for autoclaved basal medium supplemented with copper.

